



PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.  
2750 Monroe Boulevard  
Audubon, PA 19403

Erin Lai  
Senior Counsel  
C: (267) 541-9788 | O: (610) 666-4345  
[Erin.Lai@pjm.com](mailto:Erin.Lai@pjm.com)

January 22, 2026

The Honorable Debbie-Anne A. Reese, Secretary  
Federal Energy Regulatory Commission  
888 First Street, N.E. Room 1A  
Washington, D.C. 20426

*Re: PJM Interconnection L.L.C., Docket No. ER26-1099-000  
Ministerial Clean-Up Revisions to PJM Tariff and Operating Agreement*

Dear Secretary Reese,

Pursuant to section 205 of the Federal Power Act,<sup>1</sup> PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (“PJM”) hereby submits this ministerial clean-up filing to ensure the PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff (“Tariff”) and the Amended and Restated Operating Agreement of PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (“Operating Agreement”) correctly reflect the language in Tariff and Operating Agreement accepted by the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission (“Commission”).

## **I. BACKGROUND**

In recent years, PJM has made, and the Commission has accepted, several filings to revise Tariff, and Operating Agreement. However, some of the revisions the Commission has accepted were not always reflected in subsequent versions of the Tariff and Operating Agreement given the existence of overlapping filings. Certain revisions accepted by the Commission were omitted from subsequent versions of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, sections 1.7 and 5.6 and parallel Operating Agreement, sections 1.7 and 5.6, Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.12, and Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 as a function of being superseded by subsequent filings impacting the same sections of the Tariff and Operating Agreement. PJM submits this filing to correct the historical Tariff and Operating Agreement to merge all Commission-accepted language.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> 16 U.S.C. § 824d.

<sup>2</sup> See *PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.*, 186 FERC ¶ 61,148 (2024) (“We further remind PJM that whenever it has two or

## **II. DESCRIPTION OF ENCLOSED TARIFF RECORDS**

PJM is submitting updated versions of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, sections 1.7 and 5.6 and parallel Operating Agreement, sections 1.7 and 5.6, Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.12, and Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 to ensure the Tariff and Operating Agreement reflect all Commission-accepted revisions on a historical and going-forward bases. Attachment C to this filing, the Summary Chart, summarizes the versions of the Tariff and Operating Agreement being updated, the respective effective date, the docket in which the version was initially accepted, and the versions being incorporated.

## **III. EFFECTIVE DATE**

PJM requests that the Commission accept these ministerial corrections effective on the dates shown in the summary chart in Attachment C to this filing. Allowing the updated versions of Tariff and Operating Agreement to be effective on those dates is appropriate because that will ensure that Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, sections 1.7 and 5.6 and parallel Operating Agreement, sections 1.7 and 5.6, Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.12, and Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 consistently and continuously reflect the correct, Commission-accepted Tariff records on the effective date granted by the Commission. Accordingly, the Commission should accept this filing with the requested effective dates.

## **IV. COMMUNICATIONS**

PJM requests that all communications regarding this filing be directed to the following persons:

---

more filings of the same tariff record pending at the Commission, PJM is required to make a timely clean-up filing after issuance of the Commission orders on both filings to ensure the rates on file are accurate.”). Over the last year, PJM has submitted clean-up filings in the following Dockets: ER24-1607-000, ER24-1632-000, ER24-1743-000, ER24-1942-000, ER24-2196-000, ER25-332-000, ER25-1937-000, ER25-2107-000, ER25-2564-000, ER25-2897-000, ER25-2954-000, ER26-284-000 and ER26-515-000. PJM will continue its clean-up filing efforts in 2026.

Craig Glazer  
Vice President – Federal Government Policy  
PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.  
1200 G Street, N.W., Suite 600  
Washington, D.C. 20005  
(202) 423-4743  
[Craig.Glazer@pjm.com](mailto:Craig.Glazer@pjm.com)

Erin Lai  
Senior Counsel  
PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.  
2750 Monroe Boulevard  
Audubon, PA 19403  
(267) 541-9788  
[Erin.Lai@pjm.com](mailto:Erin.Lai@pjm.com)

Mark J. Stanisz  
Associate General Counsel  
PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.  
2750 Monroe Blvd.  
Audubon, PA 19403  
(610) 666-4707  
[Mark.Stanisz@pjm.com](mailto:Mark.Stanisz@pjm.com)

## **V. DOCUMENTS INCLUDED WITH THIS FILING**

This filing consists of the following:

1. This transmittal letter;
2. Attachment A – Restored Tariff and Operating Agreement in marked/redlined format (identified by additional cover pages);
3. Attachment B – Restored Tariff and Operating Agreement in clean format (identified by additional cover pages); and
4. Attachment C – Chart summarizing the Tariff schedules that are being updated as part of this clean-up filing.

## **VI. SERVICE**

PJM has served a copy of this filing on all PJM Members and on all state utility regulatory commissions in the PJM Region by posting this filing electronically. In accordance with the Commission's regulations,<sup>3</sup> PJM will post a copy of this filing to the FERC filings section of its internet site, located at the following link: <https://www.pjm.com/library/filing-order> with a specific link to the newly-filed document, and will send an e-mail on the same date as this filing to all PJM Members and all state utility

---

<sup>3</sup> See 18 C.F.R. §§ 35.2(e) and 385.2010(f)(3).

regulatory commissions in the PJM Region<sup>4</sup> alerting them that this filing has been made by PJM and is available by following such link. If the document is not immediately available by using the referenced link, the document will be available through the referenced link within 24 hours of the filing. Also, a copy of this filing will be available on the FERC's eLibrary website located at the following link: <http://www.ferc.gov/docsfiling/elibrary.asp> in accordance with the Commission's regulations and Order No. 714.

## VII. CONCLUSION

In accordance with the foregoing, PJM respectfully requests that the Commission accept this ministerial clean-up filing, as discussed herein.

Respectfully submitted,

/s/ Erin Lai

Erin Lai  
Senior Counsel  
PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.  
2750 Monroe Boulevard  
Audubon, PA 19403  
(267) 541-9788  
[Erin.Lai@pjm.com](mailto:Erin.Lai@pjm.com)

Craig Glazer  
Vice President – Federal Government Policy  
PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.  
1200 G Street, N.W., Suite 600  
Washington, D.C. 20005  
(202) 423-4743  
[Craig.Glazer@pjm.com](mailto:Craig.Glazer@pjm.com)

Mark J. Stanisz  
Associate General Counsel  
PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.  
2750 Monroe Blvd.  
Audubon, PA 19403  
(610) 666-4707  
[Mark.Stanisz@pjm.com](mailto:Mark.Stanisz@pjm.com)

*On behalf of PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.*

---

<sup>4</sup> PJM already maintains updates and regularly uses e-mail lists for all PJM Members and affected state commissions.

Attachment A

Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
and  
Operating Agreement

(Marked Format)

(Identified by Additional Cover Pages)

Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.7  
Effective August 28, 2024

(Marked Format)

## **1.7 General.**

### **1.7.1 Market Sellers.**

Only Market Sellers shall be eligible to submit offers to the Office of the Interconnection for the sale of electric energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Sellers shall comply with the prices, terms, and operating characteristics of all Offer Data submitted to and accepted by the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.2 Market Buyers.**

Only Market Buyers, ~~and~~ Energy Storage Resources, and Market Participants purchasing Direct Charging Energy to charge Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall be eligible to purchase energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Buyers shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

#### **1.7.2A Economic Load Response Participants.**

Only Economic Load Response Participants shall be eligible to participate in the Real-time Energy Market and the Day-ahead Energy Market by submitting offers to the Office of the Interconnection to reduce demand.

#### **1.7.2B Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources.**

Energy purchased from the PJM Interchange Energy Market by a Market Participant of an Open-Loop Hybrid Resource for charging such resource, or that an Energy Storage Resource purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, must be Direct Charging Energy. Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.3 Agents.**

A Market Participant may participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent, provided that the Market Participant informs the Office of the Interconnection in advance in writing of the appointment of such agent. A Market Participant participating in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent shall be bound by all of the acts or representations of such agent with respect to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and shall ensure that any such agent complies with the requirements of this Agreement.

### **1.7.4 General Obligations of the Market Participants.**

(a) In performing its obligations to the Office of the Interconnection hereunder, each Market Participant shall at all times (i) follow Good Utility Practice, (ii) comply with all applicable laws and regulations, (iii) comply with the applicable principles, guidelines, standards and requirements of FERC, NERC and each Applicable Regional Entity, (iv) comply with the procedures established for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and PJM Region and

(v) cooperate with the Office of the Interconnection as necessary for the operation of the PJM Region in a safe, reliable manner consistent with Good Utility Practice.

(b) Market Participants shall undertake all operations in or affecting the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region including but not limited to compliance with all Emergency procedures, in accordance with the power and authority of the Office of the Interconnection with respect to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region as established in this Agreement, and as specified in the Schedules to this Agreement and the PJM Manuals. Failure to comply with the foregoing operational requirements shall subject a Market Participant to such reasonable charges or other remedies or sanctions for non-compliance as may be established by the PJM Board, including legal or regulatory proceedings as authorized by the PJM Board to enforce the obligations of this Agreement.

(c) The Office of the Interconnection may establish such committees with a representative of each Market Participant, and the Market Participants agree to provide appropriately qualified personnel for such committees, as may be necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to perform its obligations hereunder.

(d) All Market Participants shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the scheduling and other information specified in the Schedules to this Agreement, and such other information as the Office of the Interconnection may reasonably require for the reliable and efficient operation of the PJM Region and PJM Interchange Energy Market, and for compliance with applicable regulatory requirements for posting market and related information. Such information shall be provided as much in advance as possible, but in no event later than the deadlines established by the Schedules to this Agreement, or by the Office of the Interconnection in conformance with such Schedules. Such information shall include, but not be limited to, maintenance and other anticipated outages of generation or transmission facilities, scheduling and related information on bilateral transactions and self-scheduled resources, and implementation of interruption of load, Price Responsive Demand, Economic Load Response Participant resources, and other load reduction measures. The Office of the Interconnection shall abide by appropriate requirements for the non-disclosure and protection of any confidential or proprietary information given to the Office of the Interconnection by a Market Participant. Each Market Participant shall maintain or cause to be maintained compatible information and communications systems, as specified by the Office of the Interconnection, required to transmit scheduling, dispatch, or other time-sensitive information to the Office of the Interconnection in a timely manner. Market Participants that request additional information or communications system access or connections beyond those which are required by the Office of the Interconnection for reliability in the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, including but not limited to PJMnet or Internet SCADA connections, shall be solely responsible for the cost of such additional access and connections and for purchasing, leasing, installing and maintaining any associated facilities and equipment, which shall remain the property of the Market Participant.

(e) Subject to the requirements for Economic Load Response Participants in section 1.5A above, each Market Participant shall install and operate, or shall otherwise arrange for, metering and related equipment capable of recording and transmitting all voice and data communications reasonably necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to



perform the services specified in this Agreement. A Market Participant that elects to be separately billed for its PJM Interchange shall, to the extent necessary, be individually metered in accordance with Operating Agreement, section 14, or shall agree upon an allocation of PJM Interchange between it and the Market Participant through whose meters the unmetered Market Participant's PJM Interchange is delivered. The Office of the Interconnection shall be notified of the allocation by the foregoing Market Participants.

(f) Each Market Participant shall operate, or shall cause to be operated, any generating resources owned or controlled by such Market Participant that are within the PJM Region or otherwise supplying energy to or through the PJM Region in a manner that is consistent with the standards, requirements or directions of the Office of the Interconnection and that will permit the Office of the Interconnection to perform its obligations under this Agreement; provided, however, no Market Participant shall be required to take any action that is inconsistent with Good Utility Practice or applicable law.

(g) Each Market Participant shall follow the directions of the Office of the Interconnection to take actions to prevent, manage, alleviate or end an Emergency in a manner consistent with this Agreement and the procedures of the PJM Region as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(h) Each Market Participant shall obtain and maintain all permits, licenses or approvals required for the Market Participant to participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market in the manner contemplated by this Agreement.

(i) Consistent with Tariff, section 36.1.1, to the extent its generating facility is dispatchable, a Market Participant shall submit an Economic Minimum in the Real-time Energy Market that is no greater than the higher of its physical operating minimum or its Capacity Interconnection Rights, as that term is defined in the PJM Tariff, Generation Interconnection Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, ~~or a wholesale market participation agreement~~ Wholesale Market Participation Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or functionally equivalent agreement.

### **1.7.5 Market Operations Center.**

Each Market Participant shall maintain a Market Operations Center, or shall make appropriate arrangements for the performance of such services on its behalf. A Market Operations Center shall meet the performance, equipment, communications, staffing and training standards and requirements specified in this Agreement, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals, for the scheduling and completion of transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the maintenance of the reliable operation of the PJM Region, and shall be sufficient to enable (i) a Market Seller or an Economic Load Response Participant to perform all terms and conditions of its offers to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and (ii) a Market Buyer or an Economic Load Response Participant to conform to the requirements for purchasing from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.6 Scheduling and Dispatching.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch in real-time generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources economically on the basis of least-cost, security-constrained dispatch and the prices and operating characteristics offered by Market Sellers, continuing until sufficient generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources are dispatched to serve the PJM Interchange Energy Market energy purchase requirements under normal system conditions of the Market Buyers (taking into account any reductions to such requirements in accordance with PRD Curves properly submitted by PRD Providers), as well as the requirements of the PJM Region for ancillary services provided by generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources, in accordance with this Agreement. Such scheduling and dispatch shall recognize transmission constraints on coordinated flowgates external to the Transmission System in accordance with Appendix A to the Joint Operating Agreement between the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 38), the Joint Operating Agreement Among and Between New York Independent System Operator Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 45), and on other such flowgates that are coordinated in accordance with agreements between the LLC and other entities. Scheduling and dispatch shall be conducted in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall undertake to identify any conflict or incompatibility between the scheduling or other deadlines or specifications applicable to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and any relevant procedures of another Control Area, or any tariff (including the PJM Tariff). Upon determining that any such conflict or incompatibility exists, the Office of the Interconnection shall propose tariff or procedural changes, and undertake such other efforts as may be appropriate, to resolve any such conflict or incompatibility.

(c) To protect its generation or distribution facilities, or local Transmission Facilities not under the monitoring responsibility and dispatch control of the Office of the Interconnection, an entity may request that the Office of the Interconnection schedule and dispatch generation or reductions in demand to meet a limit on Transmission Facilities different from that which the Office of the Interconnection has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System. To the extent consistent with its other obligations under this Agreement, the Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch generation and reductions in demand in accordance with such request. An entity that makes a request pursuant to this section 1.7.6(c) shall be responsible for all generation and other costs resulting from its request that would not have been incurred by operating the Transmission System and scheduling and dispatching generation in the manner that the Office of the Interconnection otherwise has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System.

#### **1.7.7 Pricing.**

The price paid for energy bought and sold in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and for demand reductions will reflect the applicable interval Locational Marginal Price at each load and generation bus, determined by the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Agreement. Transmission Congestion Charges and Transmission Loss Charges, which shall be determined by differences in Congestion Prices and Loss Prices in the applicable interval, shall be

calculated by the Office of the Interconnection, and collected by PJMSettlement, and the revenues from there shall be disbursed by PJMSettlement in accordance with this Schedule.

#### **1.7.8 Generating Market Buyer Resources.**

A Generating Market Buyer may elect to self-schedule its generation resources up to that Generating Market Buyer's Equivalent Load, in accordance with and subject to the procedures specified in this Schedule, and the accounting and billing requirements specified in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3. PJMSettlement shall not be a contracting party with respect to such self-scheduled or self-supplied transactions.

#### **1.7.9 Delivery to an External Market Buyer.**

A purchase of Spot Market Energy by an External Market Buyer shall be delivered to a bus or buses at the electrical boundaries of the PJM Region specified by the Office of the Interconnection, or to load in such area that is not served by Network Transmission Service, using Point-to-Point Transmission Service paid for by the External Market Buyer. Further delivery of such energy shall be the responsibility of the External Market Buyer.

#### **1.7.10 Other Transactions.**

##### **(a) Bilateral Transactions.**

(i) In addition to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of electric energy to or from each other or any other entity, subject to the obligations of Market Participants to make Generation Capacity Resources available for dispatch by the Office of the Interconnection. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its InSchedule and ExSchedule tools.

(ii) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to a Market Participant inside the PJM Region, title to the energy that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and the further transmission of the energy or further sale of the energy into the PJM Interchange Energy Market shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. With respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to an entity outside the PJM Region, title to the energy shall pass to the buyer at the border of the PJM Region and shall be delivered to the border using transmission service. In no event shall the purchase and sale of energy between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market or be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(iii) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of energy reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the megawatt hours of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected load and other physical delivery obligations of the buyer under the bilateral contract.

(iv) All payments and related charges for the energy associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection or PJMSettlement. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(v) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any Spot Market Backup used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver energy under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new InSchedule or ExSchedule reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection. PJMSettlement shall assign its claims against a seller with respect to a seller's nonpayment for Spot Market Backup to a buyer to the extent that the buyer has made an indemnification payment to PJMSettlement with respect to the seller's nonpayment.

(vi) Bilateral contracts that do not contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant are not subject to this Schedule, shall not be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection, and shall not in any way constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

(b) Market Participants shall have Spot Market Backup with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant, that are not Dynamic Transfers pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.12 and that are curtailed or interrupted for any reason (except for curtailments or interruptions through Load Management for load located within the PJM Region).

(c) To the extent the Office of the Interconnection dispatches a Generating Market Buyer's generation resources, such Generating Market Buyer may elect to net the output of such resources against its hourly Equivalent Load. Such a Generating Market Buyer shall be deemed a

buyer from the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Imports, and shall be deemed a seller to the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Exports.

(d) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility in accordance with the following provisions:

(i) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility during any month (1) when the net output of such facility is positive, or (2) when the net output of such facility is negative and the Market Seller during the same month has available at other of its generation facilities positive net output in an amount at least sufficient to offset fully such negative net output. For purposes of this subsection (d), “net output” of a generation facility during any month means the facility’s gross energy output, less the Station Power requirements of such facility, during that month. The determination of a generation facility’s or a Market Seller’s monthly net output under this subsection (d) will apply only to determine whether the Market Seller self-supplied Station Power during the month and will not affect the price of energy sold or consumed by the Market Seller at any bus during any Real-time Settlement Interval during the month. For each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has positive net output and delivers energy into the Transmission System, it will be paid the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy delivered. Conversely, for each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has negative net output and has received Station Power from the Transmission System, it will pay the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy consumed.

(ii) Transmission Provider will determine the extent to which each affected Market Seller during the month self-supplied its Station Power requirements or obtained Station Power from third-party providers (including affiliates) and will incorporate that determination in its accounting and billing for the month. In the event that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (1) of subsection (d)(i) above, Market Seller will not use, and will not incur any charges for, transmission service. In the event, and to the extent, that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (2) of subsection (d)(i) above (hereafter referred to as “remote self-supply of Station Power”), Market Seller shall use and pay for transmission service for the transmission of energy in an amount equal to the facility’s negative net output from Market Seller’s generation facility(ies) having positive net output. Unless the Market Seller makes other arrangements with Transmission Provider in advance, such transmission service shall be provided under Tariff, Part II and shall be charged the hourly rate under Tariff, Schedule 8 for Non-Firm Point-to-Point Transmission Service with an election to pay congestion charges, provided, however, that no reservation shall be necessary for such transmission service and the terms and charges under Tariff, Schedule 1; Tariff, Schedule 1A; Tariff, Schedule 2; Tariff, Schedule 3; Tariff Schedule 4; Tariff, Schedule 5; Tariff, Schedule 6; Tariff, Schedule 9; and Tariff, Schedule 10 shall not apply to such service. The amount of energy that a Market Seller transmits in conjunction with remote self-supply of Station Power will not be affected by any other

sales, purchases, or transmission of capacity or energy by or for such Market Seller under any other provisions of the PJM Tariff.

(iii) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power from its generation facilities located outside of the PJM Region during any month only if such generation facilities in fact run during such month and Market Seller separately has reserved transmission service and scheduled delivery of the energy from such resource in advance into the PJM Region.

(iv) The Office of the Interconnection is not responsible for determining Relevant Electric Retail Regulatory Authority-jurisdictional retail rates, and the monthly netting provision in section 1.7.10(d)(i) above does not determine whether a retail sale of station power has occurred in a month. Furthermore, notwithstanding any provision of subsection (d)(i) or (d)(ii) to the contrary, any net output determined for a Market Seller for Station Power purposes shall, as more fully set forth in the PJM manuals, take account of MWh values submitted to the Office of the Interconnection via its metering reporting systems by the Market Seller or the applicable Electric Distribution Company designated to make such submission, that reflect the Market Seller's purchase of energy at retail to meet its Station Power needs.

#### **1.7.11 Emergencies.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection, with the assistance of the Members' dispatchers as it may request, shall be responsible for monitoring the operation of the PJM Region, for declaring the existence of an Emergency, and for directing the operations of Market Participants as necessary to manage, alleviate or end an Emergency. The standards, policies and procedures of the Office of the Interconnection for declaring the existence of an Emergency, including but not limited to a Minimum Generation Emergency, and for managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency, shall apply to all Members on a non-discriminatory basis. Actions by the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Participants shall be carried out in accordance with this Agreement, the NERC Operating Policies, Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles and standards, Good Utility Practice, and the PJM Manuals. A declaration that an Emergency exists or is likely to exist by the Office of the Interconnection shall be binding on all Market Participants until the Office of the Interconnection announces that the actual or threatened Emergency no longer exists. Consistent with existing contracts, all Market Participants shall comply with all directions from the Office of the Interconnection for the purpose of managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency. The Market Participants shall authorize the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to purchase or sell energy on their behalf to meet an Emergency, and otherwise to implement agreements with other Control Areas interconnected with the PJM Region for the mutual provision of service to meet an Emergency, in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) To the extent load must be shed to alleviate an Emergency in a Control Zone, the Office of the Interconnection shall, to the maximum extent practicable, direct the shedding of load within such Control Zone. The Office of the Interconnection may shed load in one Control Zone to alleviate an Emergency in another Control Zone under its control only as necessary after having first shed load to the maximum extent practicable in the Control Zone experiencing the Emergency and only to the extent that PJM supports other control areas (not under its control) in those

situations where load shedding would be necessary, such as to prevent isolation of facilities within the Eastern Interconnection, to prevent voltage collapse, or to restore system frequency following a system collapse; provided, however, that the Office of the Interconnection may not order a manual load dump in a Control Zone solely to address capacity deficiencies in another Control Zone. This subsection shall be implemented consistent with the North American Electric Reliability Council and applicable reliability council standards.

#### **1.7.12 Fees and Charges.**

Each Market Participant, except for Special Members, shall pay all fees and charges of the Office of the Interconnection for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market as determined by and allocated to the Market Participant by the Office of the Interconnection, and for additional services they request from the LLC, PJMSettlement or the Office of the Interconnection that are not required for the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, in accordance with Schedule 3.

#### **1.7.13 Relationship to the PJM Region.**

The PJM Interchange Energy Market operates within and subject to the requirements for the operation of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.14 PJM Manuals.**

The Office of the Interconnection shall be responsible for maintaining, updating, and promulgating the PJM Manuals as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market. The PJM Manuals, as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market, shall conform and comply with this Agreement, NERC operating policies, and Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles, guidelines and standards, and shall be designed to facilitate administration of an efficient energy market within industry reliability standards and the physical capabilities of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.15 Corrective Action.**

Consistent with Good Utility Practice, the Office of the Interconnection shall be authorized to direct or coordinate corrective action, whether or not specified in the PJM Manuals, as necessary to alleviate unusual conditions that threaten the integrity or reliability of the PJM Region, or the regional power system.

#### **1.7.16 Recording.**

Subject to the requirements of applicable State or federal law, all voice communications with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center may be recorded by the Office of the Interconnection and any Market Participant communicating with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center, and each Market Participant hereby consents to such recording.

#### **1.7.17 [Reserved.]**

### **1.7.18 Regulation.**

(a) Regulation to meet the Regulation objective of each Regulation Zone shall be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered electrical boundaries of such Regulation Zone. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Regulation, shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Regulation capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Regulation Zone an amount of Regulation equal to the Regulation objective for such Regulation Zone as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) The Regulation range of a generation unit or Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be at least twice the amount of Regulation assigned as described in the PJM Manuals.

(d) A resource capable of automatic energy dispatch that is also providing Regulation shall have its energy dispatch range reduced by at least twice the amount of the Regulation provided with consideration of the Regulation limits of that resource, as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(e) Qualified Regulation must satisfy the measurement and verification tests described in the PJM Manuals.

### **1.7.19 Ramping.**

A generator dispatched by the Office of the Interconnection pursuant to a control signal appropriate to increase or decrease the generator's megawatt output level shall be able to change output at the ramping rate specified in the Offer Data submitted to the Office of the Interconnection for that generator. Market Sellers must specify a ramping rate in the Offer Data that is an accurate representation of the resource's capabilities given the confines of the PJM software.

### **1.7.19A Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Synchronized Reserve can be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Synchronized Reserve if its entire output has been designated as emergency energy or if the resource is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner



as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Primary and Synchronized Reserve equal to the respective Primary Reserve Requirement and Synchronized Reserve Requirement objectives for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19A.01 Non-Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Non-Synchronized Reserve shall be supplied from generation resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Non-Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. All other non-emergency generation

capacity resources available to provide energy shall also be available to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve, as applicable to the capacity resource's capability to provide these services. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Non-Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Non-Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Non-Synchronized Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve and Non-Synchronized Reserve meets the Primary Reserve Requirement for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Non-Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource shall be the increase in energy output achievable by the generation resource within a continuous 10-minute period provided that the resource is not synchronized to the system at the initiation of the response.

#### **1.7.19A.02 Secondary Reserve.**

(a) Secondary Reserve can be supplied from synchronized and non-synchronized generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, as specified in the PJM Manuals. A resource is not eligible to provide Secondary Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Secondary Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Secondary Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Secondary Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and

Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, an amount of Secondary Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve and Secondary Reserve meets the respective 30-minute Reserve Requirement for each such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, and as specified in the PJM Manuals. In accordance with the PJM Manuals, the Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the 30-minute Reserve Requirement in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Secondary Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 30-minute period, minus the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19B Bilateral Transactions Regarding Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, and Secondary Reserve.**

(a) In addition to transactions in the Regulation market, Synchronized Reserve market, Non-Synchronized Reserve market and Secondary Reserve market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve or Secondary Reserve to or from each other or any other entity. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its Markets Gateway tools.

(b) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to a Market Participant in the PJM Region, title to the product that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and any further transactions associated with such products or further sale of such Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, respectively, shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. In no event shall the purchase and sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, or otherwise be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(c) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the

amounts of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected requirements for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve of the buyer pursuant to such bilateral contracts.

(d) All payments and related charges for the Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(e) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any purchases by the seller under the bilateral contract in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new Markets Gateway reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's reporting of Markets Gateway schedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the reported Markets Gateway schedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection.

(f) Market Participants shall purchase Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve from PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, in quantities sufficient to complete the delivery or receipt obligations of a bilateral contract that has been curtailed or interrupted for any reason, with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant.

#### **1.7.20 Communication and Operating Requirements.**

(a) Market Participants. Each Market Participant shall have, or shall arrange to have, its transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market subject to control by a Market Operations Center, with staffing and communications systems capable of real-time communication with the Office of the Interconnection during normal and Emergency conditions and of control of the Market Participant's relevant load or facilities sufficient to meet the requirements of the Market Participant's transactions with the PJM Interchange Energy Market, including but not limited to the following requirements as applicable, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals.

(b) Market Sellers selling from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources within the PJM Region shall: report to the Office of the Interconnection sources of energy and Economic Load Response Participant resources available for operation; supply to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data; report to the Office of the Interconnection generation resources and Economic Load Response Participant resources that are self-scheduled; with respect to generation resources, report to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales transactions to buyers not within the PJM Region; confirm to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales to Market Buyers within the PJM Region; respond to the Office of the Interconnection's directives to start, shutdown or change output levels of generation units, or change scheduled voltages or reactive output levels of generation units, or reduce load from Economic Load Response Participant resources; continuously maintain all Offer Data concurrent with on-line operating information; and ensure that, where so equipped, generating equipment and Economic Load Response Participant resources are operated with control equipment functioning as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) Market Sellers selling from generation resources outside the PJM Region shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data, including offers specifying amounts of energy available, hours of availability and prices of energy and other services; respond to Office of the Interconnection directives to schedule delivery or change delivery schedules; and communicate delivery schedules to the Market Seller's Control Area.

(d) Market Participants that are Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: respond to Office of the Interconnection directives for load management steps; report to the Office of the Interconnection Generation Capacity Resources to satisfy capacity obligations that are available for pool operation; report to the Office of the Interconnection all bilateral purchase transactions; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(e) Market Participants that are not Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection requests to purchase specified amounts of energy for each hour of the Operating Day during which it intends to purchase from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, along with Dispatch Rate levels above which it does not desire to purchase; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(f) Economic Load Response Participants are responsible for maintaining demand reduction information, including the amount and price at which demand may be reduced. The Economic Load Response Participant shall provide this information to the Office of the Interconnection by posting it on the Load Response Program Registration link of the PJM website as required by the PJM Manuals. The Economic Load Response Participant shall notify the Office of the Interconnection of a demand reduction concurrent with, or prior to, the beginning of such demand reduction in accordance with the PJM Manuals. In the event that an Economic Load Response Participant chooses to measure load reductions using a Customer Baseline Load, the Economic Load Response Participant shall inform the Office of the Interconnection of a change

in its operations or the operations of the end-use customer that would affect a relevant Customer Baseline Load as required by the PJM Manuals.

(g) PRD Providers shall be responsible for automation and supervisory control equipment that satisfy the criteria set forth in the RAA to ensure automated reductions to their Price Responsive Demand in response to price in accordance with their PRD Curves submitted to the Office of the Interconnection.

(h) Market Participants engaging in Coordinated External Transactions shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the information required to be specified in a CTS Interface Bid, in accordance with the procedures of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.13 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.13.

Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.7  
Effective March 31, 2025

(Marked Format)

## **1.7 General.**

### **1.7.1 Market Sellers.**

Only Market Sellers shall be eligible to submit offers to the Office of the Interconnection for the sale of electric energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Sellers shall comply with the prices, terms, and operating characteristics of all Offer Data submitted to and accepted by the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.2 Market Buyers.**

Only Market Buyers, ~~and~~ Energy Storage Resources, and Market Participants purchasing Direct Charging Energy to charge Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall be eligible to purchase energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Buyers shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

#### **1.7.2A Economic Load Response Participants.**

Only Economic Load Response Participants shall be eligible to participate in the Real-time Energy Market and the Day-ahead Energy Market by submitting offers to the Office of the Interconnection to reduce demand.

#### **1.7.2B Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources.**

Energy purchased from the PJM Interchange Energy Market by a Market Participant of an Open-Loop Hybrid Resource for charging such resource, or that an Energy Storage Resource purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, must be Direct Charging Energy. Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.3 Agents.**

A Market Participant may participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent, provided that the Market Participant informs the Office of the Interconnection in advance in writing of the appointment of such agent. A Market Participant participating in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent shall be bound by all of the acts or representations of such agent with respect to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and shall ensure that any such agent complies with the requirements of this Agreement.

### **1.7.4 General Obligations of the Market Participants.**

(a) In performing its obligations to the Office of the Interconnection hereunder, each Market Participant shall at all times (i) follow Good Utility Practice, (ii) comply with all applicable laws and regulations, (iii) comply with the applicable principles, guidelines, standards and requirements of FERC, NERC and each Applicable Regional Entity, (iv) comply with the procedures established for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and PJM Region



and (v) cooperate with the Office of the Interconnection as necessary for the operation of the PJM Region in a safe, reliable manner consistent with Good Utility Practice.

(b) Market Participants shall undertake all operations in or affecting the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region including but not limited to compliance with all Emergency procedures, in accordance with the power and authority of the Office of the Interconnection with respect to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region as established in this Agreement, and as specified in the Schedules to this Agreement and the PJM Manuals. Failure to comply with the foregoing operational requirements shall subject a Market Participant to such reasonable charges or other remedies or sanctions for non-compliance as may be established by the PJM Board, including legal or regulatory proceedings as authorized by the PJM Board to enforce the obligations of this Agreement.

(c) The Office of the Interconnection may establish such committees with a representative of each Market Participant, and the Market Participants agree to provide appropriately qualified personnel for such committees, as may be necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to perform its obligations hereunder.

(d) All Market Participants shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the scheduling and other information specified in the Schedules to this Agreement, and such other information as the Office of the Interconnection may reasonably require for the reliable and efficient operation of the PJM Region and PJM Interchange Energy Market, and for compliance with applicable regulatory requirements for posting market and related information. Such information shall be provided as much in advance as possible, but in no event later than the deadlines established by the Schedules to this Agreement, or by the Office of the Interconnection in conformance with such Schedules. Such information shall include, but not be limited to, maintenance and other anticipated outages of generation or transmission facilities, scheduling and related information on bilateral transactions and self-scheduled resources, and implementation of interruption of load, Price Responsive Demand, Economic Load Response Participant resources, and other load reduction measures. The Office of the Interconnection shall abide by appropriate requirements for the non-disclosure and protection of any confidential or proprietary information given to the Office of the Interconnection by a Market Participant. Each Market Participant shall maintain or cause to be maintained compatible information and communications systems, as specified by the Office of the Interconnection, required to transmit scheduling, dispatch, or other time-sensitive information to the Office of the Interconnection in a timely manner. Market Participants that request additional information or communications system access or connections beyond those which are required by the Office of the Interconnection for reliability in the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, including but not limited to PJMnet or Internet SCADA connections, shall be solely responsible for the cost of such additional access and connections and for purchasing, leasing, installing and maintaining any associated facilities and equipment, which shall remain the property of the Market Participant.

(e) Subject to the requirements for Economic Load Response Participants in section 1.5A above, each Market Participant shall install and operate, or shall otherwise arrange for,

metering and related equipment capable of recording and transmitting all voice and data communications reasonably necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform the services specified in this Agreement. A Market Participant that elects to be separately billed for its PJM Interchange shall, to the extent necessary, be individually metered in accordance with Operating Agreement, section 14, or shall agree upon an allocation of PJM Interchange between it and the Market Participant through whose meters the unmetered Market Participant's PJM Interchange is delivered. The Office of the Interconnection shall be notified of the allocation by the foregoing Market Participants.

(f) Each Market Participant shall operate, or shall cause to be operated, any generating resources owned or controlled by such Market Participant that are within the PJM Region or otherwise supplying energy to or through the PJM Region in a manner that is consistent with the standards, requirements or directions of the Office of the Interconnection and that will permit the Office of the Interconnection to perform its obligations under this Agreement; provided, however, no Market Participant shall be required to take any action that is inconsistent with Good Utility Practice or applicable law.

(g) Each Market Participant shall follow the directions of the Office of the Interconnection to take actions to prevent, manage, alleviate or end an Emergency in a manner consistent with this Agreement and the procedures of the PJM Region as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(h) Each Market Participant shall obtain and maintain all permits, licenses or approvals required for the Market Participant to participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market in the manner contemplated by this Agreement.

(i) Consistent with Tariff, section 36.1.1, to the extent its generating facility is dispatchable, a Market Participant shall submit an Economic Minimum in the Real-time Energy Market that is no greater than the higher of its physical operating minimum or its Capacity Interconnection Rights, as that term is defined in the PJM Tariff, associated with such generating facility under its Interconnection Service Agreement under Attachment O of the PJM Tariff or a wholesale market participation agreement.

### **1.7.5 Market Operations Center.**

Each Market Participant shall maintain a Market Operations Center, or shall make appropriate arrangements for the performance of such services on its behalf. A Market Operations Center shall meet the performance, equipment, communications, staffing and training standards and requirements specified in this Agreement, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals, for the scheduling and completion of transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the maintenance of the reliable operation of the PJM Region, and shall be sufficient to enable (i) a Market Seller or an Economic Load Response Participant to perform all terms and conditions of its offers to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and (ii) a Market Buyer or an Economic Load Response Participant to conform to the requirements for purchasing from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.6 Scheduling and Dispatching.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch in real-time generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources economically on the basis of least-cost, security-constrained dispatch and the prices and operating characteristics offered by Market Sellers, continuing until sufficient generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources are dispatched to serve the PJM Interchange Energy Market energy purchase requirements under normal system conditions of the Market Buyers (taking into account any reductions to such requirements in accordance with PRD Curves properly submitted by PRD Providers), as well as the requirements of the PJM Region for ancillary services provided by generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources, in accordance with this Agreement. Such scheduling and dispatch shall recognize transmission constraints on coordinated flowgates external to the Transmission System in accordance with Appendix A to the Joint Operating Agreement between the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 38), the Joint Operating Agreement Among and Between New York Independent System Operator Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 45), and on other such flowgates that are coordinated in accordance with agreements between the LLC and other entities. Scheduling and dispatch shall be conducted in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall undertake to identify any conflict or incompatibility between the scheduling or other deadlines or specifications applicable to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and any relevant procedures of another Control Area, or any tariff (including the PJM Tariff). Upon determining that any such conflict or incompatibility exists, the Office of the Interconnection shall propose tariff or procedural changes, and undertake such other efforts as may be appropriate, to resolve any such conflict or incompatibility.

(c) To protect its generation or distribution facilities, or local Transmission Facilities not under the monitoring responsibility and dispatch control of the Office of the Interconnection, an entity may request that the Office of the Interconnection schedule and dispatch generation or reductions in demand to meet a limit on Transmission Facilities different from that which the Office of the Interconnection has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System. To the extent consistent with its other obligations under this Agreement, the Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch generation and reductions in demand in accordance with such request. An entity that makes a request pursuant to this section 1.7.6(c) shall be responsible for all generation and other costs resulting from its request that would not have been incurred by operating the Transmission System and scheduling and dispatching generation in the manner that the Office of the Interconnection otherwise has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System.

### **1.7.7 Pricing.**

The price paid for energy bought and sold in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and for demand reductions will reflect the applicable interval Locational Marginal Price at each load and generation bus, determined by the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Agreement. Transmission Congestion Charges and Transmission Loss Charges, which shall be

determined by differences in Congestion Prices and Loss Prices in the applicable interval, shall be calculated by the Office of the Interconnection, and collected by PJMSettlement, and the revenues from there shall be disbursed by PJMSettlement in accordance with this Schedule.

#### **1.7.8 Generating Market Buyer Resources.**

A Generating Market Buyer may elect to self-schedule its generation resources up to that Generating Market Buyer's Equivalent Load, in accordance with and subject to the procedures specified in this Schedule, and the accounting and billing requirements specified in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3. PJMSettlement shall not be a contracting party with respect to such self-scheduled or self-supplied transactions.

#### **1.7.9 Delivery to an External Market Buyer.**

A purchase of Spot Market Energy by an External Market Buyer shall be delivered to a bus or buses at the electrical boundaries of the PJM Region specified by the Office of the Interconnection, or to load in such area that is not served by Network Transmission Service, using Point-to-Point Transmission Service paid for by the External Market Buyer. Further delivery of such energy shall be the responsibility of the External Market Buyer.

#### **1.7.10 Other Transactions.**

##### **(a) Bilateral Transactions.**

(i) In addition to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of electric energy to or from each other or any other entity, subject to the obligations of Market Participants to make Generation Capacity Resources available for dispatch by the Office of the Interconnection. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its InSchedule and ExSchedule tools.

(ii) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to a Market Participant inside the PJM Region, title to the energy that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and the further transmission of the energy or further sale of the energy into the PJM Interchange Energy Market shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. With respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to an entity outside the PJM Region, title to the energy shall pass to the buyer at the border of the PJM Region and shall be delivered to the border using transmission service. In no event shall the purchase and sale of energy between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market or be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(iii) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of energy reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the megawatt hours of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected load and other physical delivery obligations of the buyer under the bilateral contract.

(iv) All payments and related charges for the energy associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection or PJMSettlement. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(v) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any Spot Market Backup used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver energy under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new InSchedule or ExSchedule reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection. PJMSettlement shall assign its claims against a seller with respect to a seller's nonpayment for Spot Market Backup to a buyer to the extent that the buyer has made an indemnification payment to PJMSettlement with respect to the seller's nonpayment.

(vi) Bilateral contracts that do not contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant are not subject to this Schedule, shall not be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection, and shall not in any way constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

(b) Market Participants shall have Spot Market Backup with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant, that are not Dynamic Transfers pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.12 and that are curtailed or interrupted for any reason (except for curtailments or interruptions through Load Management for load located within the PJM Region).

(c) To the extent the Office of the Interconnection dispatches a Generating Market Buyer's generation resources, such Generating Market Buyer may elect to net the output of such

resources against its hourly Equivalent Load. Such a Generating Market Buyer shall be deemed a buyer from the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Imports, and shall be deemed a seller to the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Exports.

(d) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility in accordance with the following provisions:

(i) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility during any month (1) when the net output of such facility is positive, or (2) when the net output of such facility is negative and the Market Seller during the same month has available at other of its generation facilities positive net output in an amount at least sufficient to offset fully such negative net output. For purposes of this subsection (d), “net output” of a generation facility during any month means the facility’s gross energy output, less the Station Power requirements of such facility, during that month. The determination of a generation facility’s or a Market Seller’s monthly net output under this subsection (d) will apply only to determine whether the Market Seller self-supplied Station Power during the month and will not affect the price of energy sold or consumed by the Market Seller at any bus during any Real-time Settlement Interval during the month. For each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has positive net output and delivers energy into the Transmission System, it will be paid the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy delivered. Conversely, for each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has negative net output and has received Station Power from the Transmission System, it will pay the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy consumed.

(ii) Transmission Provider will determine the extent to which each affected Market Seller during the month self-supplied its Station Power requirements or obtained Station Power from third-party providers (including affiliates) and will incorporate that determination in its accounting and billing for the month. In the event that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (1) of subsection (d)(i) above, Market Seller will not use, and will not incur any charges for, transmission service. In the event, and to the extent, that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (2) of subsection (d)(i) above (hereafter referred to as “remote self-supply of Station Power”), Market Seller shall use and pay for transmission service for the transmission of energy in an amount equal to the facility’s negative net output from Market Seller’s generation facility(ies) having positive net output. Unless the Market Seller makes other arrangements with Transmission Provider in advance, such transmission service shall be provided under Tariff, Part II and shall be charged the hourly rate under Tariff, Schedule 8 for Non-Firm Point-to-Point Transmission Service with an election to pay congestion charges, provided, however, that no reservation shall be necessary for such transmission service and the terms and charges under Tariff, Schedule 1; Tariff, Schedule 1A; Tariff, Schedule 2; Tariff, Schedule 3; Tariff Schedule 4; Tariff, Schedule 5; Tariff, Schedule 6; Tariff, Schedule 9; and Tariff, Schedule 10 shall not apply to such service. The amount of energy that a Market Seller transmits in conjunction with remote self-supply of Station

Power will not be affected by any other sales, purchases, or transmission of capacity or energy by or for such Market Seller under any other provisions of the PJM Tariff.

(iii) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power from its generation facilities located outside of the PJM Region during any month only if such generation facilities in fact run during such month and Market Seller separately has reserved transmission service and scheduled delivery of the energy from such resource in advance into the PJM Region.

(iv) The Office of the Interconnection is not responsible for determining Relevant Electric Retail Regulatory Authority-jurisdictional retail rates, and the monthly netting provision in section 1.7.10(d)(i) above does not determine whether a retail sale of station power has occurred in a month. Furthermore, notwithstanding any provision of subsection (d)(i) or (d)(ii) to the contrary, any net output determined for a Market Seller for Station Power purposes shall, as more fully set forth in the PJM manuals, take account of MWh values submitted to the Office of the Interconnection via its metering reporting systems by the Market Seller or the applicable Electric Distribution Company designated to make such submission, that reflect the Market Seller's purchase of energy at retail to meet its Station Power needs.

#### **1.7.11 Emergencies.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection, with the assistance of the Members' dispatchers as it may request, shall be responsible for monitoring the operation of the PJM Region, for declaring the existence of an Emergency, and for directing the operations of Market Participants as necessary to manage, alleviate or end an Emergency. The standards, policies and procedures of the Office of the Interconnection for declaring the existence of an Emergency, including but not limited to a Minimum Generation Emergency, and for managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency, shall apply to all Members on a non-discriminatory basis. Actions by the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Participants shall be carried out in accordance with this Agreement, the NERC Operating Policies, Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles and standards, Good Utility Practice, and the PJM Manuals. A declaration that an Emergency exists or is likely to exist by the Office of the Interconnection shall be binding on all Market Participants until the Office of the Interconnection announces that the actual or threatened Emergency no longer exists. Consistent with existing contracts, all Market Participants shall comply with all directions from the Office of the Interconnection for the purpose of managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency. The Market Participants shall authorize the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to purchase or sell energy on their behalf to meet an Emergency, and otherwise to implement agreements with other Control Areas interconnected with the PJM Region for the mutual provision of service to meet an Emergency, in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) To the extent load must be shed to alleviate an Emergency in a Control Zone, the Office of the Interconnection shall, to the maximum extent practicable, direct the shedding of load within such Control Zone. The Office of the Interconnection may shed load in one Control Zone to alleviate an Emergency in another Control Zone under its control only as necessary after

having first shed load to the maximum extent practicable in the Control Zone experiencing the Emergency and only to the extent that PJM supports other control areas (not under its control) in those situations where load shedding would be necessary, such as to prevent isolation of facilities within the Eastern Interconnection, to prevent voltage collapse, or to restore system frequency following a system collapse; provided, however, that the Office of the Interconnection may not order a manual load dump in a Control Zone solely to address capacity deficiencies in another Control Zone. This subsection shall be implemented consistent with the North American Electric Reliability Council and applicable reliability council standards.

#### **1.7.12 Fees and Charges.**

Each Market Participant, except for Special Members, shall pay all fees and charges of the Office of the Interconnection for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market as determined by and allocated to the Market Participant by the Office of the Interconnection, and for additional services they request from the LLC, PJMSettlement or the Office of the Interconnection that are not required for the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, in accordance with Schedule 3.

#### **1.7.13 Relationship to the PJM Region.**

The PJM Interchange Energy Market operates within and subject to the requirements for the operation of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.14 PJM Manuals.**

The Office of the Interconnection shall be responsible for maintaining, updating, and promulgating the PJM Manuals as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market. The PJM Manuals, as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market, shall conform and comply with this Agreement, NERC operating policies, and Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles, guidelines and standards, and shall be designed to facilitate administration of an efficient energy market within industry reliability standards and the physical capabilities of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.15 Corrective Action.**

Consistent with Good Utility Practice, the Office of the Interconnection shall be authorized to direct or coordinate corrective action, whether or not specified in the PJM Manuals, as necessary to alleviate unusual conditions that threaten the integrity or reliability of the PJM Region, or the regional power system.

#### **1.7.16 Recording.**

Subject to the requirements of applicable State or federal law, all voice communications with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center may be recorded by the Office of the Interconnection and any Market Participant communicating with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center, and each Market Participant hereby consents to such recording.



### **1.7.17 [Reserved.]**

### **1.7.18 Regulation.**

(a) Regulation to meet the Regulation objective of each Regulation Zone shall be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered electrical boundaries of such Regulation Zone. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Regulation, shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Regulation capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Regulation Zone an amount of Regulation equal to the Regulation objective for such Regulation Zone as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) The Regulation range of a generation unit or Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be at least twice the amount of Regulation assigned as described in the PJM Manuals.

(d) A resource capable of automatic energy dispatch that is also providing Regulation shall have its energy dispatch range reduced by at least twice the amount of the Regulation provided with consideration of the Regulation limits of that resource, as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(e) Qualified Regulation must satisfy the measurement and verification tests described in the PJM Manuals.

### **1.7.19 Ramping.**

A generator dispatched by the Office of the Interconnection pursuant to a control signal appropriate to increase or decrease the generator's megawatt output level shall be able to change output at the ramping rate specified in the Offer Data submitted to the Office of the Interconnection for that generator. Market Sellers must specify a ramping rate in the Offer Data that is an accurate representation of the resource's capabilities given the confines of the PJM software.

### **1.7.19A Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Synchronized Reserve can be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Synchronized Reserve if its entire output has been designated as emergency energy or if the resource is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, or a Hybrid Resource comprised exclusively of wind and solar components, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption

and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Primary and Synchronized Reserve equal to the respective Primary Reserve Requirement and Synchronized Reserve Requirement objectives for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19A.01 Non-Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Non-Synchronized Reserve shall be supplied from generation resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, an ESR Model Participant, or a Hybrid Resource, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Non-Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves.

No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. All other non-emergency generation capacity resources available to provide energy shall also be available to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve, as applicable to the capacity resource's capability to provide these services. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Non-Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Non-Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Non-Synchronized Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve and Non-Synchronized Reserve meets the Primary Reserve Requirement for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Non-Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource shall be the increase in energy output achievable by the generation resource within a continuous 10-minute period provided that the resource is not synchronized to the system at the initiation of the response.

#### **1.7.19A.02 Secondary Reserve.**

(a) Secondary Reserve can be supplied from synchronized and non-synchronized generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, as specified in the PJM Manuals. A resource is not eligible to provide Secondary Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, or a Hybrid Resource comprised exclusively of wind and solar components, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Secondary Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the

Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Secondary Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Secondary Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, an amount of Secondary Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve and Secondary Reserve meets the respective 30-minute Reserve Requirement for each such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, and as specified in the PJM Manuals. In accordance with the PJM Manuals, the Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the 30-minute Reserve Requirement in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Secondary Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 30-minute period, minus the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19B Bilateral Transactions Regarding Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, and Secondary Reserve.**

(a) In addition to transactions in the Regulation market, Synchronized Reserve market, Non-Synchronized Reserve market and Secondary Reserve market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve or Secondary Reserve to or from each other or any other entity. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its Markets Gateway tools.

(b) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to a Market Participant in the PJM Region, title to the product that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and any further transactions associated with such products or further sale of such Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, respectively, shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. In no event shall the purchase and sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a

transaction in PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, or otherwise be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(c) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the amounts of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected requirements for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve of the buyer pursuant to such bilateral contracts.

(d) All payments and related charges for the Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(e) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any purchases by the seller under the bilateral contract in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new Markets Gateway reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's reporting of Markets Gateway schedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the reported Markets Gateway schedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection.

(f) Market Participants shall purchase Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve from PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, in quantities sufficient to complete the delivery or receipt obligations of a bilateral contract that has been curtailed or interrupted for any reason, with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant.

#### **1.7.20 Communication and Operating Requirements.**

(a) Market Participants. Each Market Participant shall have, or shall arrange to have, its transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market subject to control by a Market Operations Center, with staffing and communications systems capable of real-time communication with the Office of the Interconnection during normal and Emergency conditions and of control of the Market Participant's relevant load or facilities sufficient to meet the requirements of the Market Participant's transactions with the PJM Interchange Energy Market, including but not limited to the following requirements as applicable, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals.

(b) Market Sellers selling from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources within the PJM Region shall: report to the Office of the Interconnection sources of energy and Economic Load Response Participant resources available for operation; supply to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data; report to the Office of the Interconnection generation resources and Economic Load Response Participant resources that are self-scheduled; with respect to generation resources, report to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales transactions to buyers not within the PJM Region; confirm to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales to Market Buyers within the PJM Region; respond to the Office of the Interconnection's directives to start, shutdown or change output levels of generation units, or change scheduled voltages or reactive output levels of generation units, or reduce load from Economic Load Response Participant resources; continuously maintain all Offer Data concurrent with on-line operating information; and ensure that, where so equipped, generating equipment and Economic Load Response Participant resources are operated with control equipment functioning as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) Market Sellers selling from generation resources outside the PJM Region shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data, including offers specifying amounts of energy available, hours of availability and prices of energy and other services; respond to Office of the Interconnection directives to schedule delivery or change delivery schedules; and communicate delivery schedules to the Market Seller's Control Area.

(d) Market Participants that are Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: respond to Office of the Interconnection directives for load management steps; report to the Office of the Interconnection Generation Capacity Resources to satisfy capacity obligations that are available for pool operation; report to the Office of the Interconnection all bilateral purchase transactions; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(e) Market Participants that are not Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection requests to purchase specified amounts of energy for each hour of the Operating Day during which it intends to purchase from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, along with Dispatch Rate levels above which it does not desire to purchase; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(f) Economic Load Response Participants are responsible for maintaining demand reduction information, including the amount and price at which demand may be reduced. The

Economic Load Response Participant shall provide this information to the Office of the Interconnection by posting it on the Load Response Program Registration link of the PJM website as required by the PJM Manuals. The Economic Load Response Participant shall notify the Office of the Interconnection of a demand reduction concurrent with, or prior to, the beginning of such demand reduction in accordance with the PJM Manuals. In the event that an Economic Load Response Participant chooses to measure load reductions using a Customer Baseline Load, the Economic Load Response Participant shall inform the Office of the Interconnection of a change in its operations or the operations of the end-use customer that would affect a relevant Customer Baseline Load as required by the PJM Manuals.

(g) PRD Providers shall be responsible for automation and supervisory control equipment that satisfy the criteria set forth in the RAA to ensure automated reductions to their Price Responsive Demand in response to price in accordance with their PRD Curves submitted to the Office of the Interconnection.

(h) Market Participants engaging in Coordinated External Transactions shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the information required to be specified in a CTS Interface Bid, in accordance with the procedures of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.13 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.13.

Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
Attachment K-Appendix, section 5.6  
Effective June 1, 2023  
  
(Marked Format)



## **5.6 Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors**

### **5.6.1 Application of Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors in the Day-ahead and Real-time Energy Markets**

In the Day-ahead Energy Market, the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors shall be used to ensure a feasible market clearing solution but not used to determine the Marginal Value of a transmission constraint. In the Real-time Energy Market, the Office of the Interconnection shall use Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors to determine the Marginal Value for a transmission constraint when that transmission constraint cannot be managed within the binding transmission limit in a dispatch interval. If a Market Suspension greater than twenty-four (24) consecutive hours is declared in the Real-time Energy Market as per Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.5.2, Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors shall not be used to determine the Marginal Value of a transmission constraint. The Marginal Value of the transmission constraint shall be used in the determination of the Congestion Price component of Locational Marginal Price as referenced in Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 2.5 through Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 2.6, and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.5 through Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.6. The Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor may set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint during any dispatch interval in the Real-time Energy Market depending on the following:

(a) If the market clearing software that clears the Real-time Energy Market cannot produce a solution that manages the flow on a constraint within the binding limit in a dispatch interval at a cost less than or equal to the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor, the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor shall set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint. In such instances, to manage the flow over the constraint, the Office of the Interconnection may adjust the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor as set forth in Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 5.6.3 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 5.6.3.

(b) If the Real-time Energy Market constraints are subject to market-to-market congestion management protocols with an adjacent Regional Transmission Organization and the market clearing software cannot produce a solution that manages the flow on a constraint within the binding limit in a dispatch interval, the Office of the Interconnection may coordinate with such Regional Transmission Organization to either allow the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor to set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint or to apply the Constraint Relaxation Logic upon mutual agreement in accordance with applicable Joint Operating Agreements.

### **5.6.2 Default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor Values**

Transmission constraints located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, including market-to-market coordinated constraints, regardless of voltage level, are defaulted to a \$30,000/MWh Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in the Day-ahead Energy Market when determining the day-ahead security constrained economic dispatch, known as the dispatch run, and \$2,000/MWh in the determination of Day-ahead Prices in the pricing run. Constraints

located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, excluding market-to-market coordinated constraints, regardless of voltage level, are defaulted to a \$2,000/MWh Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in the Real-time Energy Market. Market-to-market coordinated constraints in the Real-time Energy Market, located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, will use a default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor of \$1,000/MWh or a value agreed upon by PJM and the relevant Regional Transmission Organization in accordance with applicable Joint Operating Agreements.

### 5.6.3 Modifications to Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor Values

(a) The Office of the Interconnection may modify the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor values used in the Real-time Energy Market or Day-ahead Energy Market for individual transmission constraints to: (1) ensure the market clearing solution is feasible, (2) reflect changes to the operating practices which are mutually agreed upon with the neighboring RTO for managing such constraints for market-to-market coordinated constraints, or (3) reflect persistent system operational or reliability needs and the cost of the resources available to effectively relieve congestion on the constraint. When such conditions occur, the Office of the Interconnection may raise the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when sufficient congestion relief on the constraint cannot be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor. The Office of the Interconnection may lower the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when sufficient congestion relief on the constraint can be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in order to prevent a high cost resource that cannot provide material congestion relief on the constraint from inappropriately setting price for the constraint or when congestion relief on the constraint can be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor but resources are not available for congestion relief between the marginal value of the appreciable resource and the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor if the congestion results from a transmission outage needed to address Regional Transmission Expansion Plan criteria or interconnection requests in the impacted area designed to improve system reliability. In either instance, to effectively relieve congestion on the constraint, the revised Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor value may be determined using the following formula, while accounting for the ability for such inputs to vary as system conditions change throughout the operating day:

$$\text{Revised Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor (\$/MW)} = \frac{\text{System Energy Price} + \text{Loss Price} + \text{Congestion Price} - \text{Incremental Energy Offer}^*}{D_{\text{fax}}}$$

Where  $D_{\text{fax}}$  equals the distribution factor of the resource for the transmission constraint

\*For purposes of this equation only, Incremental Energy Offer includes start up and no load costs where appropriate.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall post, as soon as practicable, on its website any changes to the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor values used in the Real-time Energy Market and/or the Day-ahead Energy Market.

~~(c) — Notwithstanding the provisions of this section 5.6, and until such time the rebuild of the Lanexa-Dunnsville-Northern Neck line in the Dominion Transmission Zone is complete (as confirmed with the Transmission Owner and subsequently reported on the transmission facilities outage list posted on the Office of the Interconnection's website), the Office of the Interconnection shall set the transmission line limit in its Security-Constrained Economic Dispatch program at a level that ensures the offers of the resources being used to control the constraint are reflected in the Congestion Price in lieu of applying a Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when there are insufficient available resources to relieve a transmission constraint on the remaining transmission facilities serving the Northern Neck peninsula caused by the Lanexa-Dunnsville-Northern Neck line outage.~~

Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
Attachment DD, section 5.12  
Effective May 31, 2024  
  
(Marked Format)

## 5.12 Conduct of RPM Auctions

The Office of the Interconnection shall employ an optimization algorithm for each Base Residual Auction and each Incremental Auction to evaluate the Sell Offers and other inputs to such auction to determine the Sell Offers that clear such auction.

### a) Base Residual Auction

For each Base Residual Auction, the optimization algorithm shall consider:

- all Sell Offers submitted in such auction;
- the Variable Resource Requirement Curves for the PJM Region and each LDA;
- any constraints resulting from the Locational Deliverability Requirement and any applicable Capacity Import Limit;
- For the 2018/2019 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the PJM Reliability Requirement;
- ~~For the 2024/2025 Delivery Year, the Locational Deliverability Requirement Reliability Requirement, including any revised Locational Deliverability Area Reliability Requirement based on the actual participation of Planned Generation Capacity Resources in the relevant Base Residual Auction;~~ and
- For the 2020/2021 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the requirement that the cleared quantity of Summer-Period Capacity Performance Resources equal the cleared quantity of Winter-Period Capacity Performance Resources for the PJM Region.

The optimization algorithm shall be applied to calculate the overall clearing result to minimize the cost of satisfying the reliability requirements across the PJM Region, regardless of whether the quantity clearing the Base Residual Auction is above or below the applicable target quantity, while respecting all applicable requirements and constraints, including any restrictions specified in any Credit-Limited Offers. Where the supply curve formed by the Sell Offers submitted in an auction falls entirely below the Variable Resource Requirement Curve, the auction shall clear at the price-capacity point on the Variable Resource Requirement Curve corresponding to the total Unforced Capacity provided by all such Sell Offers. Where the supply curve consists only of Sell Offers located entirely below the Variable Resource Requirement Curve and Sell Offers located entirely above the Variable Resource Requirement Curve, the auction shall clear at the price-capacity point on the Variable Resource Requirement Curve corresponding to the total Unforced Capacity provided by all Sell Offers located entirely below the Variable Resource Requirement Curve. In determining the lowest-cost overall clearing result that satisfies all applicable constraints and requirements, the optimization may select from among multiple

possible alternative clearing results that satisfy such requirements, including, for example (without limitation by such example), accepting a lower-priced Sell Offer that intersects the Variable Resource Requirement Curve and that specifies a minimum capacity block, accepting a higher-priced Sell Offer that intersects the Variable Resource Requirement Curve and that contains no minimum-block limitations, or rejecting both of the above alternatives and clearing the auction at the higher-priced point on the Variable Resource Requirement Curve that corresponds to the Unforced Capacity provided by all Sell Offers located entirely below the Variable Resource Requirement Curve. For the 2020/2021 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the supply curve formed by the Sell Offers submitted within an LDA for which a separate VRR Curve is established, shall only consider the quantity of MW from Summer-Period Capacity Performance Resources that are equally matched with Winter-Period Capacity Performance Resources within the LDA, such that only the equally matched quantity of opposite-season Sell Offers are considered in satisfying the LDA's reliability requirement.

The Sell Offer price of a Qualifying Transmission Upgrade shall be treated as a capacity price differential between the LDAs specified in such Sell Offer between which CETL is increased, and the Import Capability provided by such upgrade shall clear to the extent the difference in clearing prices between such LDAs is greater than the price specified in such Sell Offer. The Capacity Resource clearing results and Capacity Resource Clearing Prices so determined shall be applicable for such Delivery Year. The Capacity Resource clearing results and Capacity Resource Clearing Prices determined for Summer-Period Capacity Performance Resources shall be applicable for the calendar months of June through October and the following May of such Delivery Year; and shall be applicable for Winter-Period Capacity Performance Resources for the calendar months of November through April of such Delivery Year.

b) Scheduled Incremental Auctions.

For purposes of a Scheduled Incremental Auction, the optimization algorithm shall consider:

- For the 2018/2019 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the PJM Reliability Requirement;
- Updated LDA Reliability Requirements taking into account any updated Capacity Emergency Transfer Objectives;
- The Capacity Emergency Transfer Limit used in the Base Residual Auction, or any updated value resulting from a Conditional Incremental Auction;
- All applicable Capacity Import Limits;
- For the 2018/2019 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, for each LDA, such LDA's updated Reliability Requirement, ~~and for the 2024/2025 Delivery Year, including any revised Locational Deliverability Area Reliability Requirement based on the actual participation of Planned Generation Capacity Resources in the relevant Incremental Auction;~~

- For the 2020/2021 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the requirement that the cleared quantity of Summer-Period Capacity Performance Resources equal the cleared quantity of Winter-Period Capacity Performance Resources for the PJM Region;
- A demand curve consisting of the Buy Bids submitted in such auction and, if indicated for use in such auction in accordance with the provisions below, the Updated VRR Curve Increment;
- The Sell Offers submitted in such auction; and
- The Unforced Capacity previously committed for such Delivery Year.

(i) When the requirement to seek additional resource commitments in a Scheduled Incremental Auction is triggered by Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(2), the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of such auction the Updated VRR Curve Increment.

(ii) When the requirement to seek additional resource commitments in a Scheduled Incremental Auction is triggered by Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(1), and the conditions stated in Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(2) do not apply, the Office of the Interconnection first shall determine the total quantity of (A) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to procure in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction, minus (B) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to sell back in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction, plus (C) the difference between the updated PJM Region Reliability Requirement or updated LDA Reliability Requirement and, respectively, the PJM Region Reliability Requirement, or LDA Reliability Requirement, utilized in the most recent prior auction conducted for such Delivery Year plus any amount required by section 5.4(c)(2)(ii), plus (D) the reduction in Unforced Capacity commitments associated with the transition provisions of Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.5A(c)(i)(B) and RAA, Schedule 6, section L.9. If the result of such equation is a positive quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of such auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Increment extending right from the left-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount equal to that positive quantity defined above, to seek to procure such quantity. If the result of such equation is a negative quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of the auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Decrement, extending and ascending to the left from the right-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount corresponding to the negative quantity defined above, to seek to sell back such quantity.

(iii) When the possible need to seek agreements to release capacity commitments in any Scheduled Incremental Auction is indicated for the PJM Region or any LDA by Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(3)(i), the Office of the Interconnection first shall determine the total quantity of (A) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to procure in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such

auction, minus (B) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to sell back in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction, plus (C) the difference between the updated PJM Region Reliability Requirement or updated LDA Reliability Requirement and, respectively, the PJM Region Reliability Requirement, or LDA Reliability Requirement, utilized in the most recent prior auction conducted for such Delivery Year minus any capacity sell-back amount determined by PJM to be required for the PJM Region or such LDA by Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(3)(ii), plus (D) the reduction in Unforced Capacity commitments associated with the transition provisions of Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.5A(c)(i)(B) and RAA, Schedule 6, section L.9, provided, however, that the amount sold in total for all LDAs and the PJM Region related to a delay in a Backbone Transmission upgrade may not exceed the amounts purchased in total for all LDAs and the PJM Region related to a delay in a Backbone Transmission upgrade. If the result of such equation is a positive quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of such auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Increment extending right from the left-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount equal to that positive quantity defined above, to seek to procure such quantity. If the result of such equation is a negative quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of the auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Decrement, extending and ascending to the left from the right-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount corresponding to the negative quantity defined above, to seek to sell back such quantity.

(iv) If none of the tests for adjustment of capacity procurement in subsections (i), (ii), or (iii) is satisfied for the PJM Region or an LDA in a Scheduled Incremental Auction, the Office of the Interconnection first shall determine the total quantity of (A) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to procure in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction, minus (B) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to sell back in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction. If the result of such equation is a positive quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of such auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Increment extending right from the left-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount equal to that positive quantity defined above, to seek to procure such quantity. If the result of such equation is a negative quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of the auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Decrement, extending and ascending to the left from the right-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount corresponding to the negative quantity defined above, to seek to sell back such quantity.

(v) (reserved)

(vi) If the above tests are triggered for an LDA and for another LDA wholly located within the first LDA, the Office of the Interconnection may adjust the amount of any Sell Offer or Buy Bids otherwise required by subsections (i), (ii), or (iii) above in one LDA as appropriate to take into account any reliability impacts on the other LDA.

(vii) The optimization algorithm shall calculate the overall clearing result to minimize the cost to satisfy the Unforced Capacity Obligation of the PJM Region to account for the updated PJM Peak Load Forecast and the cost of committing replacement capacity in



response to the Buy Bids submitted, while satisfying or honoring such reliability requirements and constraints, in the same manner as set forth in subsection (a) above.

(viii) Load Serving Entities may be entitled to certain credits (“Excess Commitment Credits”) under certain circumstances as follows:

- (A) [Reserved]
- (B) For any Delivery Year beginning with the Delivery Year that commences June 1, 2012, the total amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to sell back pursuant to subsection (b)(iii) above in the Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auctions, less the total amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to procure pursuant to subsections (b)(i) and (b)(ii) above in the Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Years that does not clear such auctions, will be allocated to Load Serving Entities as set forth below;
- (C) the amount from (A) or (B) above for the PJM Region shall be allocated among Locational Deliverability Areas pro rata based on the reduction for each such Locational Deliverability Area in the peak load forecast from the time of the Base Residual Auction to the time of the Third Incremental Auction; provided, however, that the amount allocated to a Locational Deliverability Area may not exceed the reduction in the corresponding Reliability Requirement for such Locational Deliverability Area; and provided further that any LDA with an increase in its load forecast shall not be allocated any Excess Commitment Credits;
- (D) the amount, if any, allocated to a Locational Deliverability Area shall be further allocated among Load Serving Entities in such areas that are charged a Locational Reliability Charge based on the Daily Unforced Capacity Obligation of such Load Serving Entities as of June 1 of the Delivery Year and shall be constant for the entire Delivery Year. Excess Commitment Credits may be used as Replacement Capacity or traded bilaterally.

c) Conditional Incremental Auction

For each Conditional Incremental Auction, the optimization algorithm shall consider:

- The quantity and location of capacity required to address the identified reliability concern that gave rise to the Conditional Incremental Auction;
- All applicable Capacity Import Limits;

- the same Capacity Emergency Transfer Limits that were modeled in the Base Residual Auction, or any updated value resulting from a Conditional Incremental Auction; and
- the Sell Offers submitted in such auction.

The Office of the Interconnection shall submit a Buy Bid based on the quantity and location of capacity required to address the identified reliability violation at a Buy Bid price equal to 1.5 times Net CONE.

The optimization algorithm shall calculate the overall clearing result to minimize the cost to address the identified reliability concern, while satisfying or honoring such reliability requirements and constraints.

d) Equal-priced Sell Offers

If two or more Sell Offers submitted in any auction satisfying all applicable constraints include the same offer price, and some, but not all, of the Unforced Capacity of such Sell Offers is required to clear the auction, then the auction shall be cleared in a manner that minimizes total costs, including total make-whole payments if any such offer includes a minimum block and, to the extent consistent with the foregoing, in accordance with the following additional principles:

1) as necessary, the optimization shall clear such offers that have a flexible megawatt quantity, and the flexible portions of such offers that include a minimum block that already has cleared, where some but not all of such equal-priced flexible quantities are required to clear the auction, pro rata based on their flexible megawatt quantities; and

2) when equal-priced minimum-block offers would result in equal overall costs, including make-whole payments, and only one such offer is required to clear the auction, then the offer that was submitted earliest to the Office of the Interconnection, based on its assigned timestamp, will clear.

Revisions to the  
PJM Operating Agreement  
Schedule 1, section 1.7  
Effective August 28, 2024

(Marked Format)

## **1.7 General.**

### **1.7.1 Market Sellers.**

Only Market Sellers shall be eligible to submit offers to the Office of the Interconnection for the sale of electric energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Sellers shall comply with the prices, terms, and operating characteristics of all Offer Data submitted to and accepted by the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.2 Market Buyers.**

Only Market Buyers, ~~and~~ Energy Storage Resources, and Market Participants purchasing Direct Charging Energy to charge Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall be eligible to purchase energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Buyers shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

#### **1.7.2A Economic Load Response Participants.**

Only Economic Load Response Participants shall be eligible to participate in the Real-time Energy Market and the Day-ahead Energy Market by submitting offers to the Office of the Interconnection to reduce demand.

#### **1.7.2B Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources.**

Energy purchased from the PJM Interchange Energy Market by a Market Participant of an Open-Loop Hybrid Resource for charging such resource, or that an Energy Storage Resource purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, must be Direct Charging Energy. Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.3 Agents.**

A Market Participant may participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent, provided that the Market Participant informs the Office of the Interconnection in advance in writing of the appointment of such agent. A Market Participant participating in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent shall be bound by all of the acts or representations of such agent with respect to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and shall ensure that any such agent complies with the requirements of this Agreement.

### **1.7.4 General Obligations of the Market Participants.**

(a) In performing its obligations to the Office of the Interconnection hereunder, each Market Participant shall at all times (i) follow Good Utility Practice, (ii) comply with all applicable laws and regulations, (iii) comply with the applicable principles, guidelines, standards and requirements of FERC, NERC and each Applicable Regional Entity, (iv) comply with the procedures established for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and PJM Region

and (v) cooperate with the Office of the Interconnection as necessary for the operation of the PJM Region in a safe, reliable manner consistent with Good Utility Practice.

(b) Market Participants shall undertake all operations in or affecting the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region including but not limited to compliance with all Emergency procedures, in accordance with the power and authority of the Office of the Interconnection with respect to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region as established in this Agreement, and as specified in the Schedules to this Agreement and the PJM Manuals. Failure to comply with the foregoing operational requirements shall subject a Market Participant to such reasonable charges or other remedies or sanctions for non-compliance as may be established by the PJM Board, including legal or regulatory proceedings as authorized by the PJM Board to enforce the obligations of this Agreement.

(c) The Office of the Interconnection may establish such committees with a representative of each Market Participant, and the Market Participants agree to provide appropriately qualified personnel for such committees, as may be necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform its obligations hereunder.

(d) All Market Participants shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the scheduling and other information specified in the Schedules to this Agreement, and such other information as the Office of the Interconnection may reasonably require for the reliable and efficient operation of the PJM Region and PJM Interchange Energy Market, and for compliance with applicable regulatory requirements for posting market and related information. Such information shall be provided as much in advance as possible, but in no event later than the deadlines established by the Schedules to this Agreement, or by the Office of the Interconnection in conformance with such Schedules. Such information shall include, but not be limited to, maintenance and other anticipated outages of generation or transmission facilities, scheduling and related information on bilateral transactions and self-scheduled resources, and implementation of interruption of load, Price Responsive Demand, Economic Load Response Participant resources, and other load reduction measures. The Office of the Interconnection shall abide by appropriate requirements for the non-disclosure and protection of any confidential or proprietary information given to the Office of the Interconnection by a Market Participant. Each Market Participant shall maintain or cause to be maintained compatible information and communications systems, as specified by the Office of the Interconnection, required to transmit scheduling, dispatch, or other time-sensitive information to the Office of the Interconnection in a timely manner. Market Participants that request additional information or communications system access or connections beyond those which are required by the Office of the Interconnection for reliability in the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, including but not limited to PJMnet or Internet SCADA connections, shall be solely responsible for the cost of such additional access and connections and for purchasing, leasing, installing and maintaining any associated facilities and equipment, which shall remain the property of the Market Participant.

(e) Subject to the requirements for Economic Load Response Participants in section 1.5A above, each Market Participant shall install and operate, or shall otherwise arrange for, metering and related equipment capable of recording and transmitting all voice and data communications

reasonably necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform the services specified in this Agreement. A Market Participant that elects to be separately billed for its PJM Interchange shall, to the extent necessary, be individually metered in accordance with Operating Agreement, section 14, or shall agree upon an allocation of PJM Interchange between it and the Market Participant through whose meters the unmetered Market Participant's PJM Interchange is delivered. The Office of the Interconnection shall be notified of the allocation by the foregoing Market Participants.

(f) Each Market Participant shall operate, or shall cause to be operated, any generating resources owned or controlled by such Market Participant that are within the PJM Region or otherwise supplying energy to or through the PJM Region in a manner that is consistent with the standards, requirements or directions of the Office of the Interconnection and that will permit the Office of the Interconnection to perform its obligations under this Agreement; provided, however, no Market Participant shall be required to take any action that is inconsistent with Good Utility Practice or applicable law.

(g) Each Market Participant shall follow the directions of the Office of the Interconnection to take actions to prevent, manage, alleviate or end an Emergency in a manner consistent with this Agreement and the procedures of the PJM Region as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(h) Each Market Participant shall obtain and maintain all permits, licenses or approvals required for the Market Participant to participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market in the manner contemplated by this Agreement.

(i) Consistent with Tariff, section 36.1.1, to the extent its generating facility is dispatchable, a Market Participant shall submit an Economic Minimum in the Real-time Energy Market that is no greater than the higher of its physical operating minimum or its Capacity Interconnection Rights, as that term is defined in the PJM Tariff, associated with such generating facility under its Interconnection Service Agreement under Attachment O of the PJM Tariff, Generation Interconnection Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or Wholesale Market Participation Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or functionally equivalent agreement.

### **1.7.5 Market Operations Center.**

Each Market Participant shall maintain a Market Operations Center, or shall make appropriate arrangements for the performance of such services on its behalf. A Market Operations Center shall meet the performance, equipment, communications, staffing and training standards and requirements specified in this Agreement, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals, for the scheduling and completion of transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the maintenance of the reliable operation of the PJM Region, and shall be sufficient to enable (i) a Market Seller or an Economic Load Response Participant to perform all terms and conditions of its offers to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and (ii) a Market Buyer or an Economic Load Response Participant to conform to the requirements for purchasing from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.6 Scheduling and Dispatching.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch in real-time generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources economically on the basis of least-cost, security-constrained dispatch and the prices and operating characteristics offered by Market Sellers, continuing until sufficient generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources are dispatched to serve the PJM Interchange Energy Market energy purchase requirements under normal system conditions of the Market Buyers (taking into account any reductions to such requirements in accordance with PRD Curves properly submitted by PRD Providers), as well as the requirements of the PJM Region for ancillary services provided by generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources, in accordance with this Agreement. Such scheduling and dispatch shall recognize transmission constraints on coordinated flowgates external to the Transmission System in accordance with Appendix A to the Joint Operating Agreement between the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 38), the Joint Operating Agreement Among and Between New York Independent System Operator Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 45), and on other such flowgates that are coordinated in accordance with agreements between the LLC and other entities. Scheduling and dispatch shall be conducted in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall undertake to identify any conflict or incompatibility between the scheduling or other deadlines or specifications applicable to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and any relevant procedures of another Control Area, or any tariff (including the PJM Tariff). Upon determining that any such conflict or incompatibility exists, the Office of the Interconnection shall propose tariff or procedural changes, and undertake such other efforts as may be appropriate, to resolve any such conflict or incompatibility.

(c) To protect its generation or distribution facilities, or local Transmission Facilities not under the monitoring responsibility and dispatch control of the Office of the Interconnection, an entity may request that the Office of the Interconnection schedule and dispatch generation or reductions in demand to meet a limit on Transmission Facilities different from that which the Office of the Interconnection has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System. To the extent consistent with its other obligations under this Agreement, the Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch generation and reductions in demand in accordance with such request. An entity that makes a request pursuant to this section 1.7.6(c) shall be responsible for all generation and other costs resulting from its request that would not have been incurred by operating the Transmission System and scheduling and dispatching generation in the manner that the Office of the Interconnection otherwise has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System.

#### **1.7.7 Pricing.**

The price paid for energy bought and sold in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and for demand reductions will reflect the applicable interval Locational Marginal Price at each load and generation bus, determined by the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Agreement. Transmission Congestion Charges and Transmission Loss Charges, which shall be determined by differences in Congestion Prices and Loss Prices in the applicable interval, shall

be calculated by the Office of the Interconnection, and collected by PJMSettlement, and the revenues from there shall be disbursed by PJMSettlement in accordance with this Schedule.

### **1.7.8 Generating Market Buyer Resources.**

A Generating Market Buyer may elect to self-schedule its generation resources up to that Generating Market Buyer's Equivalent Load, in accordance with and subject to the procedures specified in this Schedule, and the accounting and billing requirements specified in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3. PJMSettlement shall not be a contracting party with respect to such self-scheduled or self-supplied transactions.

### **1.7.9 Delivery to an External Market Buyer.**

A purchase of Spot Market Energy by an External Market Buyer shall be delivered to a bus or buses at the electrical boundaries of the PJM Region specified by the Office of the Interconnection, or to load in such area that is not served by Network Transmission Service, using Point-to-Point Transmission Service paid for by the External Market Buyer. Further delivery of such energy shall be the responsibility of the External Market Buyer.

### **1.7.10 Other Transactions.**

#### **(a) Bilateral Transactions.**

- (i) In addition to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of electric energy to or from each other or any other entity, subject to the obligations of Market Participants to make Generation Capacity Resources available for dispatch by the Office of the Interconnection. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its InSchedule and ExSchedule tools.
- (ii) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to a Market Participant inside the PJM Region, title to the energy that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and the further transmission of the energy or further sale of the energy into the PJM Interchange Energy Market shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. With respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to an entity outside the PJM Region, title to the energy shall pass to the buyer at the border of the PJM Region and shall be delivered to the border using transmission service. In no event shall the purchase and sale of energy between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market or



be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

- (iii) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of energy reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the megawatt hours of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected load and other physical delivery obligations of the buyer under the bilateral contract.
- (iv) All payments and related charges for the energy associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection or PJMSettlement. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.
- (v) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any Spot Market Backup used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver energy under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new InSchedule or ExSchedule reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection. PJMSettlement shall assign its claims against a seller with respect to a seller's nonpayment for Spot Market Backup to a buyer to the extent that the buyer has made an indemnification payment to PJMSettlement with respect to the seller's nonpayment.
- (vi) Bilateral contracts that do not contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant are not subject to this Schedule, shall not be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection, and shall not in any way constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

(b) Market Participants shall have Spot Market Backup with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant, that are not Dynamic Transfers pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.12 and that are curtailed or interrupted for any reason (except for curtailments or interruptions through Load Management for load located within the PJM Region).

(c) To the extent the Office of the Interconnection dispatches a Generating Market Buyer's generation resources, such Generating Market Buyer may elect to net the output of such resources against its hourly Equivalent Load. Such a Generating Market Buyer shall be deemed a buyer from the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Imports, and shall be deemed a seller to the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Exports.

(d) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility in accordance with the following provisions:

- (i) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility during any month (1) when the net output of such facility is positive, or (2) when the net output of such facility is negative and the Market Seller during the same month has available at other of its generation facilities positive net output in an amount at least sufficient to offset fully such negative net output. For purposes of this subsection (d), "net output" of a generation facility during any month means the facility's gross energy output, less the Station Power requirements of such facility, during that month. The determination of a generation facility's or a Market Seller's monthly net output under this subsection (d) will apply only to determine whether the Market Seller self-supplied Station Power during the month and will not affect the price of energy sold or consumed by the Market Seller at any bus during any Real-time Settlement Interval during the month. For each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has positive net output and delivers energy into the Transmission System, it will be paid the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy delivered. Conversely, for each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has negative net output and has received Station Power from the Transmission System, it will pay the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy consumed.
- (ii) Transmission Provider will determine the extent to which each affected Market Seller during the month self-supplied its Station Power requirements or obtained Station Power from third-party providers (including affiliates) and will incorporate that determination in its accounting and billing for the month. In the event that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (1) of subsection (d)(i) above, Market Seller will not use, and will not incur any charges for, transmission service. In the event, and to

the extent, that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (2) of subsection (d)(i) above (hereafter referred to as “remote self-supply of Station Power”), Market Seller shall use and pay for transmission service for the transmission of energy in an amount equal to the facility’s negative net output from Market Seller’s generation facility(ies) having positive net output. Unless the Market Seller makes other arrangements with Transmission Provider in advance, such transmission service shall be provided under Tariff, Part II and shall be charged the hourly rate under Tariff, Schedule 8 for Non-Firm Point-to-Point Transmission Service with an election to pay congestion charges, provided, however, that no reservation shall be necessary for such transmission service and the terms and charges under Tariff, Schedule 1; Tariff, Schedule 1A; Tariff, Schedule 2; Tariff, Schedule 3; Tariff, Schedule 4; Tariff, Schedule 5; Tariff, Schedule 6; Tariff, Schedule 9; and Tariff, Schedule 10 shall not apply to such service. The amount of energy that a Market Seller transmits in conjunction with remote self-supply of Station Power will not be affected by any other sales, purchases, or transmission of capacity or energy by or for such Market Seller under any other provisions of the PJM Tariff.

- (iii) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power from its generation facilities located outside of the PJM Region during any month only if such generation facilities in fact run during such month and Market Seller separately has reserved transmission service and scheduled delivery of the energy from such resource in advance into the PJM Region.
- (iv) The Office of the Interconnection is not responsible for determining Relevant Electric Retail Regulatory Authority-jurisdictional retail rates, and the monthly netting provision in section 1.7.10(d)(i) above does not determine whether a retail sale of station power has occurred in a month. Furthermore, notwithstanding any provision of subsection (d)(i) or (d)(ii) to the contrary, any net output determined for a Market Seller for Station Power purposes shall, as more fully set forth in the PJM manuals, take account of MWh values submitted to the Office of the Interconnection via its metering reporting systems by the Market Seller or the applicable Electric Distribution Company designated to make such submission, that reflect the Market Seller’s purchase of energy at retail to meet its Station Power needs.

#### **1.7.11 Emergencies.**

- (a) The Office of the Interconnection, with the assistance of the Members’ dispatchers as it may request, shall be responsible for monitoring the operation of the PJM Region, for declaring the existence of an Emergency, and for directing the operations of Market Participants as necessary to manage, alleviate or end an Emergency. The standards, policies and procedures of the Office of the Interconnection for declaring the existence of an Emergency, including but not

limited to a Minimum Generation Emergency, and for managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency, shall apply to all Members on a non-discriminatory basis. Actions by the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Participants shall be carried out in accordance with this Agreement, the NERC Operating Policies, Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles and standards, Good Utility Practice, and the PJM Manuals. A declaration that an Emergency exists or is likely to exist by the Office of the Interconnection shall be binding on all Market Participants until the Office of the Interconnection announces that the actual or threatened Emergency no longer exists. Consistent with existing contracts, all Market Participants shall comply with all directions from the Office of the Interconnection for the purpose of managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency. The Market Participants shall authorize the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to purchase or sell energy on their behalf to meet an Emergency, and otherwise to implement agreements with other Control Areas interconnected with the PJM Region for the mutual provision of service to meet an Emergency, in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) To the extent load must be shed to alleviate an Emergency in a Control Zone, the Office of the Interconnection shall, to the maximum extent practicable, direct the shedding of load within such Control Zone. The Office of the Interconnection may shed load in one Control Zone to alleviate an Emergency in another Control Zone under its control only as necessary after having first shed load to the maximum extent practicable in the Control Zone experiencing the Emergency and only to the extent that PJM supports other control areas (not under its control) in those situations where load shedding would be necessary, such as to prevent isolation of facilities within the Eastern Interconnection, to prevent voltage collapse, or to restore system frequency following a system collapse; provided, however, that the Office of the Interconnection may not order a manual load dump in a Control Zone solely to address capacity deficiencies in another Control Zone. This subsection shall be implemented consistent with the North American Electric Reliability Council and applicable reliability council standards.

#### **1.7.12 Fees and Charges.**

Each Market Participant, except for Special Members, shall pay all fees and charges of the Office of the Interconnection for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market as determined by and allocated to the Market Participant by the Office of the Interconnection, and for additional services they request from the LLC, PJMSettlement or the Office of the Interconnection that are not required for the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, in accordance with Schedule 3.

#### **1.7.13 Relationship to the PJM Region.**

The PJM Interchange Energy Market operates within and subject to the requirements for the operation of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.14 PJM Manuals.**

The Office of the Interconnection shall be responsible for maintaining, updating, and promulgating the PJM Manuals as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy

Market. The PJM Manuals, as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market, shall conform and comply with this Agreement, NERC operating policies, and Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles, guidelines and standards, and shall be designed to facilitate administration of an efficient energy market within industry reliability standards and the physical capabilities of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.15 Corrective Action.**

Consistent with Good Utility Practice, the Office of the Interconnection shall be authorized to direct or coordinate corrective action, whether or not specified in the PJM Manuals, as necessary to alleviate unusual conditions that threaten the integrity or reliability of the PJM Region, or the regional power system.

#### **1.7.16 Recording.**

Subject to the requirements of applicable State or federal law, all voice communications with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center may be recorded by the Office of the Interconnection and any Market Participant communicating with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center, and each Market Participant hereby consents to such recording.

#### **1.7.17 [Reserved.]**

#### **1.7.18 Regulation.**

(a) Regulation to meet the Regulation objective of each Regulation Zone shall be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered electrical boundaries of such Regulation Zone. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Regulation, shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Regulation capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Regulation Zone an amount of Regulation equal to the Regulation objective for such Regulation Zone as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) The Regulation range of a generation unit or Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be at least twice the amount of Regulation assigned as described in the PJM Manuals.

(d) A resource capable of automatic energy dispatch that is also providing Regulation shall have its energy dispatch range reduced by at least twice the amount of the Regulation provided with consideration of the Regulation limits of that resource, as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(e) Qualified Regulation must satisfy the measurement and verification tests described in the PJM Manuals.

#### **1.7.19 Ramping.**

A generator dispatched by the Office of the Interconnection pursuant to a control signal appropriate to increase or decrease the generator's megawatt output level shall be able to change output at the ramping rate specified in the Offer Data submitted to the Office of the Interconnection for that generator. Market Sellers must specify a ramping rate in the Offer Data that is an accurate representation of the resource's capabilities given the confines of the PJM software.

#### **1.7.19A Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Synchronized Reserve can be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Synchronized Reserve if its entire output has been designated as emergency energy or if the resource is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Primary and Synchronized Reserve equal to the respective Primary Reserve Requirement and Synchronized Reserve Requirement objectives for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19A.01 Non-Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Non-Synchronized Reserve shall be supplied from generation resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Non-Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. All other non-emergency generation capacity resources available to provide energy shall also be available to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve, as applicable to the capacity resource's capability to provide these services. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Non-Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Non-Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Non-Synchronized Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve and Non-Synchronized Reserve meets the Primary Reserve Requirement for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Non-Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource shall be the increase in energy output achievable by the generation resource within a continuous 10-minute period provided that the resource is not synchronized to the system at the initiation of the response.

#### **1.7.19A.02 Secondary Reserve.**

(a) Secondary Reserve can be supplied from synchronized and non-synchronized generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered

boundaries of the PJM Region, as specified in the PJM Manuals. A resource is not eligible to provide Secondary Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Secondary Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Secondary Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Secondary Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, an amount of Secondary Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve and Secondary Reserve meets the respective 30-minute Reserve Requirement for each such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, and as specified in the PJM Manuals. In accordance with the PJM Manuals, the Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the 30-minute Reserve Requirement in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Secondary Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 30-minute period, minus the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19B Bilateral Transactions Regarding Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, and Secondary Reserve.**

(a) In addition to transactions in the Regulation market, Synchronized Reserve market, Non-Synchronized Reserve market and Secondary Reserve market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve or Secondary Reserve to or from each other or any other entity. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-



Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its Markets Gateway tools.

(b) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to a Market Participant in the PJM Region, title to the product that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and any further transactions associated with such products or further sale of such Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, respectively, shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. In no event shall the purchase and sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, or otherwise be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(c) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the amounts of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected requirements for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve of the buyer pursuant to such bilateral contracts.

(d) All payments and related charges for the Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(e) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any purchases by the seller under the bilateral contract in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new Markets Gateway reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's reporting of Markets Gateway schedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall

be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the reported Markets Gateway schedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection.

(f) Market Participants shall purchase Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve from PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, in quantities sufficient to complete the delivery or receipt obligations of a bilateral contract that has been curtailed or interrupted for any reason, with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant.

#### **1.7.20 Communication and Operating Requirements.**

(a) Market Participants. Each Market Participant shall have, or shall arrange to have, its transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market subject to control by a Market Operations Center, with staffing and communications systems capable of real-time communication with the Office of the Interconnection during normal and Emergency conditions and of control of the Market Participant's relevant load or facilities sufficient to meet the requirements of the Market Participant's transactions with the PJM Interchange Energy Market, including but not limited to the following requirements as applicable, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals.

(b) Market Sellers selling from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources within the PJM Region shall: report to the Office of the Interconnection sources of energy and Economic Load Response Participant resources available for operation; supply to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data; report to the Office of the Interconnection generation resources and Economic Load Response Participant resources that are self-scheduled; with respect to generation resources, report to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales transactions to buyers not within the PJM Region; confirm to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales to Market Buyers within the PJM Region; respond to the Office of the Interconnection's directives to start, shutdown or change output levels of generation units, or change scheduled voltages or reactive output levels of generation units, or reduce load from Economic Load Response Participant resources; continuously maintain all Offer Data concurrent with on-line operating information; and ensure that, where so equipped, generating equipment and Economic Load Response Participant resources are operated with control equipment functioning as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) Market Sellers selling from generation resources outside the PJM Region shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data, including offers specifying amounts of energy available, hours of availability and prices of energy and other services; respond to Office of the Interconnection directives to schedule delivery or change delivery schedules; and communicate delivery schedules to the Market Seller's Control Area.

(d) Market Participants that are Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: respond to Office of the Interconnection directives for load management

steps; report to the Office of the Interconnection Generation Capacity Resources to satisfy capacity obligations that are available for pool operation; report to the Office of the Interconnection all bilateral purchase transactions; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(e) Market Participants that are not Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection requests to purchase specified amounts of energy for each hour of the Operating Day during which it intends to purchase from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, along with Dispatch Rate levels above which it does not desire to purchase; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(f) Economic Load Response Participants are responsible for maintaining demand reduction information, including the amount and price at which demand may be reduced. The Economic Load Response Participant shall provide this information to the Office of the Interconnection by posting it on the Load Response Program Registration link of the PJM website as required by the PJM Manuals. The Economic Load Response Participant shall notify the Office of the Interconnection of a demand reduction concurrent with, or prior to, the beginning of such demand reduction in accordance with the PJM Manuals. In the event that an Economic Load Response Participant chooses to measure load reductions using a Customer Baseline Load, the Economic Load Response Participant shall inform the Office of the Interconnection of a change in its operations or the operations of the end-use customer that would affect a relevant Customer Baseline Load as required by the PJM Manuals.

(g) PRD Providers shall be responsible for automation and supervisory control equipment that satisfy the criteria set forth in the RAA to ensure automated reductions to their Price Responsive Demand in response to price in accordance with their PRD Curves submitted to the Office of the Interconnection.

(h) Market Participants engaging in Coordinated External Transactions shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the information required to be specified in a CTS Interface Bid, in accordance with the procedures of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.13 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.13.

Revisions to the  
PJM Operating Agreement  
Schedule 1, section 1.7  
Effective March 31, 2025

(Marked Format)

## **1.7 General.**

### **1.7.1 Market Sellers.**

Only Market Sellers shall be eligible to submit offers to the Office of the Interconnection for the sale of electric energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Sellers shall comply with the prices, terms, and operating characteristics of all Offer Data submitted to and accepted by the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.2 Market Buyers.**

Only Market Buyers, ~~and~~ Energy Storage Resources, and Market Participants purchasing Direct Charging Energy to charge Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

#### **1.7.2A Economic Load Response Participants.**

Only Economic Load Response Participants shall be eligible to participate in the Real-time Energy Market and the Day-ahead Energy Market by submitting offers to the Office of the Interconnection to reduce demand.

#### **1.7.2B Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources.**

Energy purchased from the PJM Interchange Energy Market by a Market Participant of an Open-Loop Hybrid Resource for charging such resource, or that an Energy Storage Resource purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, must be Direct Charging Energy. Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.3 Agents.**

A Market Participant may participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent, provided that the Market Participant informs the Office of the Interconnection in advance in writing of the appointment of such agent. A Market Participant participating in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent shall be bound by all of the acts or representations of such agent with respect to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and shall ensure that any such agent complies with the requirements of this Agreement.

### **1.7.4 General Obligations of the Market Participants.**

(a) In performing its obligations to the Office of the Interconnection hereunder, each Market Participant shall at all times (i) follow Good Utility Practice, (ii) comply with all applicable laws and regulations, (iii) comply with the applicable principles, guidelines, standards and requirements of FERC, NERC and each Applicable Regional Entity, (iv) comply with the procedures established for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and PJM Region

and (v) cooperate with the Office of the Interconnection as necessary for the operation of the PJM Region in a safe, reliable manner consistent with Good Utility Practice.

(b) Market Participants shall undertake all operations in or affecting the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region including but not limited to compliance with all Emergency procedures, in accordance with the power and authority of the Office of the Interconnection with respect to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region as established in this Agreement, and as specified in the Schedules to this Agreement and the PJM Manuals. Failure to comply with the foregoing operational requirements shall subject a Market Participant to such reasonable charges or other remedies or sanctions for non-compliance as may be established by the PJM Board, including legal or regulatory proceedings as authorized by the PJM Board to enforce the obligations of this Agreement.

(c) The Office of the Interconnection may establish such committees with a representative of each Market Participant, and the Market Participants agree to provide appropriately qualified personnel for such committees, as may be necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform its obligations hereunder.

(d) All Market Participants shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the scheduling and other information specified in the Schedules to this Agreement, and such other information as the Office of the Interconnection may reasonably require for the reliable and efficient operation of the PJM Region and PJM Interchange Energy Market, and for compliance with applicable regulatory requirements for posting market and related information. Such information shall be provided as much in advance as possible, but in no event later than the deadlines established by the Schedules to this Agreement, or by the Office of the Interconnection in conformance with such Schedules. Such information shall include, but not be limited to, maintenance and other anticipated outages of generation or transmission facilities, scheduling and related information on bilateral transactions and self-scheduled resources, and implementation of interruption of load, Price Responsive Demand, Economic Load Response Participant resources, and other load reduction measures. The Office of the Interconnection shall abide by appropriate requirements for the non-disclosure and protection of any confidential or proprietary information given to the Office of the Interconnection by a Market Participant. Each Market Participant shall maintain or cause to be maintained compatible information and communications systems, as specified by the Office of the Interconnection, required to transmit scheduling, dispatch, or other time-sensitive information to the Office of the Interconnection in a timely manner. Market Participants that request additional information or communications system access or connections beyond those which are required by the Office of the Interconnection for reliability in the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, including but not limited to PJMnet or Internet SCADA connections, shall be solely responsible for the cost of such additional access and connections and for purchasing, leasing, installing and maintaining any associated facilities and equipment, which shall remain the property of the Market Participant.

(e) Subject to the requirements for Economic Load Response Participants in section 1.5A above, each Market Participant shall install and operate, or shall otherwise arrange for, metering and related equipment capable of recording and transmitting all voice and data communications

reasonably necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform the services specified in this Agreement. A Market Participant that elects to be separately billed for its PJM Interchange shall, to the extent necessary, be individually metered in accordance with Operating Agreement, section 14, or shall agree upon an allocation of PJM Interchange between it and the Market Participant through whose meters the unmetered Market Participant's PJM Interchange is delivered. The Office of the Interconnection shall be notified of the allocation by the foregoing Market Participants.

(f) Each Market Participant shall operate, or shall cause to be operated, any generating resources owned or controlled by such Market Participant that are within the PJM Region or otherwise supplying energy to or through the PJM Region in a manner that is consistent with the standards, requirements or directions of the Office of the Interconnection and that will permit the Office of the Interconnection to perform its obligations under this Agreement; provided, however, no Market Participant shall be required to take any action that is inconsistent with Good Utility Practice or applicable law.

(g) Each Market Participant shall follow the directions of the Office of the Interconnection to take actions to prevent, manage, alleviate or end an Emergency in a manner consistent with this Agreement and the procedures of the PJM Region as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(h) Each Market Participant shall obtain and maintain all permits, licenses or approvals required for the Market Participant to participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market in the manner contemplated by this Agreement.

(i) Consistent with Tariff, section 36.1.1, to the extent its generating facility is dispatchable, a Market Participant shall submit an Economic Minimum in the Real-time Energy Market that is no greater than the higher of its physical operating minimum or its Capacity Interconnection Rights, as that term is defined in the PJM Tariff, associated with such generating facility under its Interconnection Service Agreement under Attachment O of the PJM Tariff, Generation Interconnection Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or Wholesale Market Participation Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or functionally equivalent agreement.

### **1.7.5 Market Operations Center.**

Each Market Participant shall maintain a Market Operations Center, or shall make appropriate arrangements for the performance of such services on its behalf. A Market Operations Center shall meet the performance, equipment, communications, staffing and training standards and requirements specified in this Agreement, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals, for the scheduling and completion of transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the maintenance of the reliable operation of the PJM Region, and shall be sufficient to enable (i) a Market Seller or an Economic Load Response Participant to perform all terms and conditions of its offers to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and (ii) a Market Buyer or an Economic Load Response Participant to conform to the requirements for purchasing from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.6 Scheduling and Dispatching.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch in real-time generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources economically on the basis of least-cost, security-constrained dispatch and the prices and operating characteristics offered by Market Sellers, continuing until sufficient generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources are dispatched to serve the PJM Interchange Energy Market energy purchase requirements under normal system conditions of the Market Buyers (taking into account any reductions to such requirements in accordance with PRD Curves properly submitted by PRD Providers), as well as the requirements of the PJM Region for ancillary services provided by generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources, in accordance with this Agreement. Such scheduling and dispatch shall recognize transmission constraints on coordinated flowgates external to the Transmission System in accordance with Appendix A to the Joint Operating Agreement between the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 38), the Joint Operating Agreement Among and Between New York Independent System Operator Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 45), and on other such flowgates that are coordinated in accordance with agreements between the LLC and other entities. Scheduling and dispatch shall be conducted in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall undertake to identify any conflict or incompatibility between the scheduling or other deadlines or specifications applicable to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and any relevant procedures of another Control Area, or any tariff (including the PJM Tariff). Upon determining that any such conflict or incompatibility exists, the Office of the Interconnection shall propose tariff or procedural changes, and undertake such other efforts as may be appropriate, to resolve any such conflict or incompatibility.

(c) To protect its generation or distribution facilities, or local Transmission Facilities not under the monitoring responsibility and dispatch control of the Office of the Interconnection, an entity may request that the Office of the Interconnection schedule and dispatch generation or reductions in demand to meet a limit on Transmission Facilities different from that which the Office of the Interconnection has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System. To the extent consistent with its other obligations under this Agreement, the Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch generation and reductions in demand in accordance with such request. An entity that makes a request pursuant to this section 1.7.6(c) shall be responsible for all generation and other costs resulting from its request that would not have been incurred by operating the Transmission System and scheduling and dispatching generation in the manner that the Office of the Interconnection otherwise has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System.

#### **1.7.7 Pricing.**

The price paid for energy bought and sold in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and for demand reductions will reflect the applicable interval Locational Marginal Price at each load and generation bus, determined by the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Agreement. Transmission Congestion Charges and Transmission Loss Charges, which shall be determined by differences in Congestion Prices and Loss Prices in the applicable interval, shall



be calculated by the Office of the Interconnection, and collected by PJMSettlement, and the revenues from there shall be disbursed by PJMSettlement in accordance with this Schedule.

#### **1.7.8 Generating Market Buyer Resources.**

A Generating Market Buyer may elect to self-schedule its generation resources up to that Generating Market Buyer's Equivalent Load, in accordance with and subject to the procedures specified in this Schedule, and the accounting and billing requirements specified in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3. PJMSettlement shall not be a contracting party with respect to such self-scheduled or self-supplied transactions.

#### **1.7.9 Delivery to an External Market Buyer.**

A purchase of Spot Market Energy by an External Market Buyer shall be delivered to a bus or buses at the electrical boundaries of the PJM Region specified by the Office of the Interconnection, or to load in such area that is not served by Network Transmission Service, using Point-to-Point Transmission Service paid for by the External Market Buyer. Further delivery of such energy shall be the responsibility of the External Market Buyer.

#### **1.7.10 Other Transactions.**

##### **(a) Bilateral Transactions.**

- (i) In addition to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of electric energy to or from each other or any other entity, subject to the obligations of Market Participants to make Generation Capacity Resources available for dispatch by the Office of the Interconnection. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its InSchedule and ExSchedule tools.
- (ii) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to a Market Participant inside the PJM Region, title to the energy that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and the further transmission of the energy or further sale of the energy into the PJM Interchange Energy Market shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. With respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to an entity outside the PJM Region, title to the energy shall pass to the buyer at the border of the PJM Region and shall be delivered to the border using transmission service. In no event shall the purchase and sale of energy between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market or

be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

- (iii) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of energy reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the megawatt hours of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected load and other physical delivery obligations of the buyer under the bilateral contract.
- (iv) All payments and related charges for the energy associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection or PJMSettlement. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.
- (v) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any Spot Market Backup used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver energy under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new InSchedule or ExSchedule reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection. PJMSettlement shall assign its claims against a seller with respect to a seller's nonpayment for Spot Market Backup to a buyer to the extent that the buyer has made an indemnification payment to PJMSettlement with respect to the seller's nonpayment.
- (vi) Bilateral contracts that do not contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant are not subject to this Schedule, shall not be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection, and shall not in any way constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

(b) Market Participants shall have Spot Market Backup with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant, that are not Dynamic Transfers pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.12 and that are curtailed or interrupted for any reason (except for curtailments or interruptions through Load Management for load located within the PJM Region).

(c) To the extent the Office of the Interconnection dispatches a Generating Market Buyer's generation resources, such Generating Market Buyer may elect to net the output of such resources against its hourly Equivalent Load. Such a Generating Market Buyer shall be deemed a buyer from the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Imports, and shall be deemed a seller to the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Exports.

(d) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility in accordance with the following provisions:

- (i) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility during any month (1) when the net output of such facility is positive, or (2) when the net output of such facility is negative and the Market Seller during the same month has available at other of its generation facilities positive net output in an amount at least sufficient to offset fully such negative net output. For purposes of this subsection (d), "net output" of a generation facility during any month means the facility's gross energy output, less the Station Power requirements of such facility, during that month. The determination of a generation facility's or a Market Seller's monthly net output under this subsection (d) will apply only to determine whether the Market Seller self-supplied Station Power during the month and will not affect the price of energy sold or consumed by the Market Seller at any bus during any Real-time Settlement Interval during the month. For each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has positive net output and delivers energy into the Transmission System, it will be paid the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy delivered. Conversely, for each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has negative net output and has received Station Power from the Transmission System, it will pay the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy consumed.
- (ii) Transmission Provider will determine the extent to which each affected Market Seller during the month self-supplied its Station Power requirements or obtained Station Power from third-party providers (including affiliates) and will incorporate that determination in its accounting and billing for the month. In the event that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (1) of subsection (d)(i) above, Market Seller will not use, and will not incur any charges for, transmission service. In the event, and to

the extent, that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (2) of subsection (d)(i) above (hereafter referred to as “remote self-supply of Station Power”), Market Seller shall use and pay for transmission service for the transmission of energy in an amount equal to the facility’s negative net output from Market Seller’s generation facility(ies) having positive net output. Unless the Market Seller makes other arrangements with Transmission Provider in advance, such transmission service shall be provided under Tariff, Part II and shall be charged the hourly rate under Tariff, Schedule 8 for Non-Firm Point-to-Point Transmission Service with an election to pay congestion charges, provided, however, that no reservation shall be necessary for such transmission service and the terms and charges under Tariff, Schedule 1; Tariff, Schedule 1A; Tariff, Schedule 2; Tariff, Schedule 3; Tariff, Schedule 4; Tariff, Schedule 5; Tariff, Schedule 6; Tariff, Schedule 9; and Tariff, Schedule 10 shall not apply to such service. The amount of energy that a Market Seller transmits in conjunction with remote self-supply of Station Power will not be affected by any other sales, purchases, or transmission of capacity or energy by or for such Market Seller under any other provisions of the PJM Tariff.

- (iii) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power from its generation facilities located outside of the PJM Region during any month only if such generation facilities in fact run during such month and Market Seller separately has reserved transmission service and scheduled delivery of the energy from such resource in advance into the PJM Region.
- (iv) The Office of the Interconnection is not responsible for determining Relevant Electric Retail Regulatory Authority-jurisdictional retail rates, and the monthly netting provision in section 1.7.10(d)(i) above does not determine whether a retail sale of station power has occurred in a month. Furthermore, notwithstanding any provision of subsection (d)(i) or (d)(ii) to the contrary, any net output determined for a Market Seller for Station Power purposes shall, as more fully set forth in the PJM manuals, take account of MWh values submitted to the Office of the Interconnection via its metering reporting systems by the Market Seller or the applicable Electric Distribution Company designated to make such submission, that reflect the Market Seller’s purchase of energy at retail to meet its Station Power needs.

### **1.7.11 Emergencies.**

- (a) The Office of the Interconnection, with the assistance of the Members’ dispatchers as it may request, shall be responsible for monitoring the operation of the PJM Region, for declaring the existence of an Emergency, and for directing the operations of Market Participants as necessary to manage, alleviate or end an Emergency. The standards, policies and procedures of the Office of the Interconnection for declaring the existence of an Emergency, including but not

limited to a Minimum Generation Emergency, and for managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency, shall apply to all Members on a non-discriminatory basis. Actions by the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Participants shall be carried out in accordance with this Agreement, the NERC Operating Policies, Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles and standards, Good Utility Practice, and the PJM Manuals. A declaration that an Emergency exists or is likely to exist by the Office of the Interconnection shall be binding on all Market Participants until the Office of the Interconnection announces that the actual or threatened Emergency no longer exists. Consistent with existing contracts, all Market Participants shall comply with all directions from the Office of the Interconnection for the purpose of managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency. The Market Participants shall authorize the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to purchase or sell energy on their behalf to meet an Emergency, and otherwise to implement agreements with other Control Areas interconnected with the PJM Region for the mutual provision of service to meet an Emergency, in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) To the extent load must be shed to alleviate an Emergency in a Control Zone, the Office of the Interconnection shall, to the maximum extent practicable, direct the shedding of load within such Control Zone. The Office of the Interconnection may shed load in one Control Zone to alleviate an Emergency in another Control Zone under its control only as necessary after having first shed load to the maximum extent practicable in the Control Zone experiencing the Emergency and only to the extent that PJM supports other control areas (not under its control) in those situations where load shedding would be necessary, such as to prevent isolation of facilities within the Eastern Interconnection, to prevent voltage collapse, or to restore system frequency following a system collapse; provided, however, that the Office of the Interconnection may not order a manual load dump in a Control Zone solely to address capacity deficiencies in another Control Zone. This subsection shall be implemented consistent with the North American Electric Reliability Council and applicable reliability council standards.

#### **1.7.12 Fees and Charges.**

Each Market Participant, except for Special Members, shall pay all fees and charges of the Office of the Interconnection for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market as determined by and allocated to the Market Participant by the Office of the Interconnection, and for additional services they request from the LLC, PJMSettlement or the Office of the Interconnection that are not required for the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, in accordance with Schedule 3.

#### **1.7.13 Relationship to the PJM Region.**

The PJM Interchange Energy Market operates within and subject to the requirements for the operation of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.14 PJM Manuals.**

The Office of the Interconnection shall be responsible for maintaining, updating, and promulgating the PJM Manuals as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy

Market. The PJM Manuals, as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market, shall conform and comply with this Agreement, NERC operating policies, and Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles, guidelines and standards, and shall be designed to facilitate administration of an efficient energy market within industry reliability standards and the physical capabilities of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.15 Corrective Action.**

Consistent with Good Utility Practice, the Office of the Interconnection shall be authorized to direct or coordinate corrective action, whether or not specified in the PJM Manuals, as necessary to alleviate unusual conditions that threaten the integrity or reliability of the PJM Region, or the regional power system.

#### **1.7.16 Recording.**

Subject to the requirements of applicable State or federal law, all voice communications with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center may be recorded by the Office of the Interconnection and any Market Participant communicating with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center, and each Market Participant hereby consents to such recording.

#### **1.7.17 [Reserved.]**

#### **1.7.18 Regulation.**

- (a) Regulation to meet the Regulation objective of each Regulation Zone shall be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered electrical boundaries of such Regulation Zone. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Regulation, shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Regulation capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals.
- (b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Regulation Zone an amount of Regulation equal to the Regulation objective for such Regulation Zone as specified in the PJM Manuals.
- (c) The Regulation range of a generation unit or Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be at least twice the amount of Regulation assigned as described in the PJM Manuals.
- (d) A resource capable of automatic energy dispatch that is also providing Regulation shall have its energy dispatch range reduced by at least twice the amount of the Regulation provided with consideration of the Regulation limits of that resource, as specified in the PJM Manuals.
- (e) Qualified Regulation must satisfy the measurement and verification tests described in the PJM Manuals.

#### **1.7.19 Ramping.**

A generator dispatched by the Office of the Interconnection pursuant to a control signal appropriate to increase or decrease the generator's megawatt output level shall be able to change output at the ramping rate specified in the Offer Data submitted to the Office of the Interconnection for that generator. Market Sellers must specify a ramping rate in the Offer Data that is an accurate representation of the resource's capabilities given the confines of the PJM software.

#### **1.7.19A Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Synchronized Reserve can be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Synchronized Reserve if its entire output has been designated as emergency energy or if the resource is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, or a Hybrid Resource comprised exclusively of wind and solar components, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Primary and Synchronized Reserve equal to the respective Primary Reserve Requirement and Synchronized Reserve Requirement objectives for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable

by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19A.01 Non-Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Non-Synchronized Reserve shall be supplied from generation resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, an ESR Model Participant, or a Hybrid Resource, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Non-Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. All other non-emergency generation capacity resources available to provide energy shall also be available to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve, as applicable to the capacity resource's capability to provide these services. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Non-Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Non-Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Non-Synchronized Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve and Non-Synchronized Reserve meets the Primary Reserve Requirement for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Non-Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource shall be the increase in energy output achievable by the generation resource within a continuous 10-minute period provided that the resource is not synchronized to the system at the initiation of the response.

#### **1.7.19A.02 Secondary Reserve.**



(a) Secondary Reserve can be supplied from synchronized and non-synchronized generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, as specified in the PJM Manuals. A resource is not eligible to provide Secondary Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, or a Hybrid Resource comprised exclusively of wind and solar components, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Secondary Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Secondary Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Secondary Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, an amount of Secondary Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve and Secondary Reserve meets the respective 30-minute Reserve Requirement for each such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, and as specified in the PJM Manuals. In accordance with the PJM Manuals, the Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the 30-minute Reserve Requirement in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Secondary Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 30-minute period, minus the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19B Bilateral Transactions Regarding Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, and Secondary Reserve.**

(a) In addition to transactions in the Regulation market, Synchronized Reserve market, Non-Synchronized Reserve market and Secondary Reserve market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve or Secondary Reserve to or from each other or any other entity. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its Markets Gateway tools.

(b) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to a Market Participant in the PJM Region, title to the product that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and any further transactions associated with such products or further sale of such Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, respectively, shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. In no event shall the purchase and sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, or otherwise be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(c) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the amounts of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected requirements for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve of the buyer pursuant to such bilateral contracts.

(d) All payments and related charges for the Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(e) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any purchases by the seller under the bilateral contract in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to

the LLC or PJM Settlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new Markets Gateway reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's reporting of Markets Gateway schedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the reported Markets Gateway schedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection.

(f) Market Participants shall purchase Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve from PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, in quantities sufficient to complete the delivery or receipt obligations of a bilateral contract that has been curtailed or interrupted for any reason, with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant.

#### **1.7.20 Communication and Operating Requirements.**

(a) Market Participants. Each Market Participant shall have, or shall arrange to have, its transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market subject to control by a Market Operations Center, with staffing and communications systems capable of real-time communication with the Office of the Interconnection during normal and Emergency conditions and of control of the Market Participant's relevant load or facilities sufficient to meet the requirements of the Market Participant's transactions with the PJM Interchange Energy Market, including but not limited to the following requirements as applicable, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals.

(b) Market Sellers selling from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources within the PJM Region shall: report to the Office of the Interconnection sources of energy and Economic Load Response Participant resources available for operation; supply to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data; report to the Office of the Interconnection generation resources and Economic Load Response Participant resources that are self-scheduled; with respect to generation resources, report to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales transactions to buyers not within the PJM Region; confirm to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales to Market Buyers within the PJM Region; respond to the Office of the Interconnection's directives to start, shutdown or change output levels of generation units, or change scheduled voltages or reactive output levels of generation units, or reduce load from Economic Load Response Participant resources; continuously maintain all Offer Data concurrent with on-line operating information; and ensure that, where so equipped, generating equipment and Economic Load Response Participant resources are operated with control equipment functioning as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) Market Sellers selling from generation resources outside the PJM Region shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data, including offers specifying amounts of energy available, hours of availability and prices of energy and other services;

respond to Office of the Interconnection directives to schedule delivery or change delivery schedules; and communicate delivery schedules to the Market Seller's Control Area.

(d) Market Participants that are Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: respond to Office of the Interconnection directives for load management steps; report to the Office of the Interconnection Generation Capacity Resources to satisfy capacity obligations that are available for pool operation; report to the Office of the Interconnection all bilateral purchase transactions; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(e) Market Participants that are not Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection requests to purchase specified amounts of energy for each hour of the Operating Day during which it intends to purchase from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, along with Dispatch Rate levels above which it does not desire to purchase; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(f) Economic Load Response Participants are responsible for maintaining demand reduction information, including the amount and price at which demand may be reduced. The Economic Load Response Participant shall provide this information to the Office of the Interconnection by posting it on the Load Response Program Registration link of the PJM website as required by the PJM Manuals. The Economic Load Response Participant shall notify the Office of the Interconnection of a demand reduction concurrent with, or prior to, the beginning of such demand reduction in accordance with the PJM Manuals. In the event that an Economic Load Response Participant chooses to measure load reductions using a Customer Baseline Load, the Economic Load Response Participant shall inform the Office of the Interconnection of a change in its operations or the operations of the end-use customer that would affect a relevant Customer Baseline Load as required by the PJM Manuals.

(g) PRD Providers shall be responsible for automation and supervisory control equipment that satisfy the criteria set forth in the RAA to ensure automated reductions to their Price Responsive Demand in response to price in accordance with their PRD Curves submitted to the Office of the Interconnection.

(h) Market Participants engaging in Coordinated External Transactions shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the information required to be specified in a CTS Interface Bid, in accordance with the procedures of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.13 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.13.

Revisions to the  
PJM Operating Agreement  
Schedule 1, section 5.6  
Effective June 1, 2023  
  
(Marked Format)

## **5.6 Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors**

### **5.6.1 Application of Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors in the Day-ahead and Real-time Energy Markets**

In the Day-ahead Energy Market, the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors shall be used to ensure a feasible market clearing solution but not used to determine the Marginal Value of a transmission constraint. In the Real-time Energy Market, the Office of the Interconnection shall use Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors to determine the Marginal Value for a transmission constraint when that transmission constraint cannot be managed within the binding transmission limit in a dispatch interval. If a Market Suspension greater than twenty-four (24) consecutive hours is declared in the Real-time Energy Market as per Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.5.2, Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors shall not be used to determine the Marginal Value of a transmission constraint. The Marginal Value of the transmission constraint shall be used in the determination of the Congestion Price component of Locational Marginal Price as referenced in Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 2.5 through Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 2.6, and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.5 through Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.6. The Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor may set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint during any dispatch interval in the Real-time Energy Market depending on the following:

(a) If the market clearing software that clears the Real-time Energy Market cannot produce a solution that manages the flow on a constraint within the binding limit in a dispatch interval at a cost less than or equal to the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor, the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor shall set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint. In such instances, to manage the flow over the constraint, the Office of the Interconnection may adjust the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor as set forth in Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 5.6.3 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 5.6.3.

(b) If the Real-time Energy Market constraints are subject to market-to-market congestion management protocols with an adjacent Regional Transmission Organization and the market clearing software cannot produce a solution that manages the flow on a constraint within the binding limit in a dispatch interval, the Office of the Interconnection may coordinate with such Regional Transmission Organization to either allow the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor to set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint or to apply the Constraint Relaxation Logic upon mutual agreement in accordance with applicable Joint Operating Agreements.

### **5.6.2 Default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor Values**

Transmission constraints located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, including market-to-market coordinated constraints, regardless of voltage level, are defaulted to a \$30,000/MWh Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in the Day-ahead Energy Market when determining the day-ahead security constrained economic dispatch, known as the dispatch run, and \$2,000/MWh in the determination of Day-ahead Prices in the pricing run. Constraints

located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, excluding market-to-market coordinated constraints, regardless of voltage level, are defaulted to a \$2,000/MWh Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in the Real-time Energy Market. Market-to-market coordinated constraints in the Real-time Energy Market, located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, will use a default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor of \$1,000/MWh or a value agreed upon by PJM and the relevant Regional Transmission Organization in accordance with applicable Joint Operating Agreements.

### 5.6.3 Modifications to Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor Values

(a) The Office of the Interconnection may modify the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor values used in the Real-time Energy Market or Day-ahead Energy Market for individual transmission constraints to: (1) ensure the market clearing solution is feasible, (2) reflect changes to the operating practices which are mutually agreed upon with the neighboring RTO for managing such constraints for market-to-market coordinated constraints, or (3) reflect persistent system operational or reliability needs and the cost of the resources available to effectively relieve congestion on the constraint. When such conditions occur, the Office of the Interconnection may raise the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when sufficient congestion relief on the constraint cannot be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor. The Office of the Interconnection may lower the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when sufficient congestion relief on the constraint can be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in order to prevent a high cost resource that cannot provide material congestion relief on the constraint from inappropriately setting price for the constraint or when congestion relief on the constraint can be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor but resources are not available for congestion relief between the marginal value of the appreciable resource and the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor if the congestion results from a transmission outage needed to address Regional Transmission Expansion Plan criteria or interconnection requests in the impacted area designed to improve system reliability. In either instance, to effectively relieve congestion on the constraint, the revised Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor value may be determined using the following formula, while accounting for the ability for such inputs to vary as system conditions change throughout the operating day:

$$\text{Revised Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor (\$/MW)} = \frac{\text{System Energy Price} + \text{Loss Price} + \text{Congestion Price} - \text{Incremental Energy Offer}^*}{D_{\text{fax}}}$$

Where  $D_{\text{fax}}$  equals the distribution factor of the resource for the transmission constraint

\*For purposes of this equation only, Incremental Energy Offer includes start up and no load costs where appropriate.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall post, as soon as practicable, on its website any changes to the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor values used in the Real-time Energy Market and/or the Day-ahead Energy Market.

~~(c) — Notwithstanding the provisions of this section 5.6, and until such time the rebuild of the Lanexa Dunnsville Northern Neck line in the Dominion Transmission Zone is complete (as confirmed with the Transmission Owner and subsequently reported on the transmission facilities outage list posted on the Office of the Interconnection's website), the Office of the Interconnection shall set the transmission line limit in its Security Constrained Economic Dispatch program at a level that ensures the offers of the resources being used to control the constraint are reflected in the Congestion Price in lieu of applying a Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when there are insufficient available resources to relieve a transmission constraint on the remaining transmission facilities serving the Northern Neck peninsula caused by the Lanexa Dunnsville Northern Neck line outage.~~



Revisions to the  
PJM Operating Agreement, Schedule 2  
Effective December 5, 2025

(Marked Format)

## **SCHEDULE 2 - COMPONENTS OF COST**

### **1. GENERAL COST PROVISIONS**

#### **1.1 Permissible Components of Cost-based Offers of Energy.**

Each Market Participant obligated to sell energy on the PJM Interchange Energy Market at cost-based rates may include the following components or their equivalent in the determination of costs for energy supplied to or from the PJM Region:

(a) For generating units powered by boilers

Start-Up Costs (including Start Fuel)

Peak-prepared-for maintenance cost

(b) For generating units powered by machines

Start-Up Cost (including Start Fuel)

(c) For all generating units

Incremental maintenance cost

No-load cost during period of operation

Labor cost

Operating costs

Opportunity Costs

Emission allowances/adders

Maintenance Adders

Ten percent adder

Charging costs for Energy Storage Resources

Fuel Cost

#### **1.2 Method of Determining Cost Components.**

The PJM Board, upon consideration of the advice and recommendations of the Members Committee, shall from time to time define in detail the method of determining the costs entering into the said components, and the Members shall adhere to such definitions in the preparation of incremental costs used on the Interconnection.

#### **1.3 Application of Cost Components to Three-Part Cost-based Offers.**

A cost-based offer, as defined in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.2, is a three-part offer consisting of Start-up Costs, No-load Costs, and the Incremental Energy Offer. These terms are as defined in Operating Agreement, section 1.

The following lists the categories of cost that may be applicable to a Market Participant's three-part cost-based offer:

(a) For Start-up Costs

Fuel cost  
Emission allowances/adders  
Maintenance Adders  
Operating costs  
Station service  
Opportunity costs

(b) For No-load Costs

Fuel cost  
Emission allowances/adders  
Maintenance Adders  
Operating costs  
Opportunity costs

(c) Incremental Costs in Incremental Energy Offers

Fuel cost  
Emission allowances/adders  
Maintenance Adders  
Operating costs  
Opportunity Costs

(d) All fuel costs shall employ the marginal fuel price experienced by the Member.

## **2. FUEL COST POLICY**

### **2.1 Approved Fuel Cost Policy Requirement for Non-Zero Cost-based Offer.**

A Market Seller may only submit a non-zero cost-based offer into the PJM Interchange Energy Market for a generation resource if it has a PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy, or follows the temporary cost offer methodology set forth in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3, consistent with each fuel type for such generation resource.

### **2.2 Fuel Cost Policy Approval Process.**

(a) A Market Seller shall provide a Fuel Cost Policy to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit for each generation resource that it intends to submit with a non-zero cost-based offer into the PJM Interchange Energy Market, for each fuel type utilized by the resource. The Market Seller shall submit its initial Fuel Cost Policy for a generation resource to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit for review and shall update existing Fuel Cost Policies consistent with the requirements set forth below in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 2.6.

(i) For each new generation resource for which the Market Seller intends to submit a non-zero cost-based offer, the Market Seller may also:

- A. Submit a provisional Fuel Cost Policy to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit for review and approval when it does not have commercial operating data. The provisional Fuel Cost Policy shall describe the Market Seller's methodology to procure and price fuel and include all available operating data. Within 90 calendar days of the commercial operation date of such generation resource, the Market Seller shall submit to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit for review an updated Fuel Cost Policy reflecting actual commercial operating data of the resource; or
  - B. Follow the temporary cost offer methodology set forth in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3, until PJM approves a new Fuel Cost Policy.
- (ii) A Market Seller of a generation resource that is transferred from another Market Seller that intends to submit a non-zero cost-based offer must:
  - A. Affirm the currently approved Fuel Cost Policy on file for such generation resource prior to the submission of a cost-based offer; or
  - B. Submit an updated Fuel Cost Policy for review, which must be approved prior to the submission of a cost-based offer developed in accordance with such policy; or
  - C. Follow the temporary cost offer methodology set forth in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3, until PJM approved a new Fuel Cost Policy.
- (b) PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit will have an initial thirty (30) Business Days for review of a submitted policy.
- (c) The basis for the Market Monitoring Unit's review is described in Tariff, Attachment M-Appendix. PJM shall consult with the Market Monitoring Unit, and consider any input and advice timely received from the Market Monitoring Unit, in its determination of whether to approve a Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy.
- (d) After it has completed its evaluation of the submitted Fuel Cost Policy, PJM shall notify the Market Seller in writing, with a copy to the Market Monitoring Unit, whether the Fuel Cost Policy is approved or rejected. If PJM rejects a Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy, PJM shall include an explanation for why the Fuel Cost Policy was rejected in its written notification.
- (e) PJM shall establish an expiration date for each Fuel Cost Policy, with timely input and advice from the Market Monitoring Unit and Market Seller, and notify the Market Seller of such date at the time of the Fuel Cost Policy approval. Upon such expiration, the Fuel Cost Policy will no longer be deemed approved by PJM and the provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 2.4(b) shall apply.

## **2.3 Standard of Review.**

(a) PJM shall review and approve a Fuel Cost Policy if it meets the requirements set forth in subsections (a)(i) through (vii) of this section. PJM shall reject Fuel Cost Policies that fail to meet such requirements and that do not accurately reflect the applicable costs, such as the fuel source, transportation cost, procurement process used, applicable adders, commodity cost, or provide sufficient information for PJM to verify the Market Seller's fuel cost at the time of the Market Seller's cost-based offer. If PJM rejects a Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy, PJM shall include an explanation for why the Fuel Cost Policy was rejected in its written notification. A Fuel Cost Policy must:

(i) Provide information sufficient for the verification of the Market Seller's fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method, as further described below and in PJM Manual 15, and how those practices are utilized to determine cost-based offers the Market Seller submits into the PJM Interchange Energy Market;

(ii) Reflect the Market Seller's applicable commodity and/or transportation contracts (to the extent it holds such contracts) and the Market Seller's method of calculating delivered fossil fuel cost, limited to inventoried cost, replacement cost or a combination thereof, that reflect the way fuel is purchased or scheduled for purchase, and set forth all applicable indices as a measure that PJM can use to verify how anticipated spot market purchases are utilized in determining fuel costs;

(iii) Provide a detailed explanation of the basis for and reasonableness of any applicable adders included in determining fuel costs in accordance with PJM Manual 15;

(iv) Account for situations where applicable indices or other objective market measures are not sufficiently liquid by documenting the alternative means actually utilized by the Market Seller to price the applicable fuel used in the determination of its cost-based offers, such as documented quotes for the procurement of natural gas;

(v) Adhere to all requirements of PJM Manual 15 applicable to the generation resource;

(vi) Specify a source for fuel price that can be verified by the Office of the Interconnection or the Market Monitoring Unit after the fact with the same data available to the Market Seller at the time the fuel price estimation was made; and

(vii) Document a standardized method or methods for calculating fuel costs including defining objective triggers for optional fuel cost updates.

(b) To the extent a Market Seller proposes alternative measures to document its fuel costs in its Fuel Cost Policy for a generation resource, the Market Seller shall explain how such alternative measures are consistent with or superior to the standard specified in subsection (a) of this section, accounting for the unique circumstances associated with procurement of fuel to supply the generation resource.

(c) If PJM determines that a Fuel Cost Policy submitted for review does not contain adequate support for PJM to make a determination as to the acceptability of any portion of the proposed policy consistent with the standards set forth above, PJM shall reject the Fuel Cost Policy. If PJM rejects the Fuel Cost Policy, the Market Seller may use:

(i) The existing approved Fuel Cost Policy, if the policy is not expired and is still reflective of the Market Sellers current fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method; or

(ii) The temporary cost offer methodology provided in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3 to develop its cost-based offers until such time as PJM approves a new Fuel Cost Policy for the Market Seller.

## **2.4 Expiration of Approved Fuel Cost Policies.**

(a) PJM, in consultation with the Market Seller and with timely input and advice from the Market Monitoring Unit, may:

(i) Update the Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy expiration date, with at least 90 days notification to the Market Seller, due to a business rule change in the PJM Governing Documents.

(ii) Immediately expire the Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy with written notification to the Market Seller when a change in circumstance causes the Market Seller's fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method to be no longer consistent with the approved Fuel Cost Policy, this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 or PJM Manual 15.

(b) If the Market Seller of a generation resource that has been transferred from another Market Seller does not affirm the current approved Fuel Cost Policy on file for that generation resource, then such Fuel Cost Policy shall terminate as of the date on which the generation resource was transferred to the new Market Seller.

(c) PJM shall notify the Market Seller and the Market Monitoring Unit in writing when it has approved or denied a requested update to a Fuel Cost Policy expiration date and the rationale for its determination.

(d) On the next Business Day following the expiration of a Fuel Cost Policy, the Market Seller may only submit a cost-based offer of zero or a cost-based offer that is consistent with the temporary cost offer methodology in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3 until a new Fuel Cost Policy is approved by PJM for the relevant resource. If PJM expires a Market Seller's previously approved Fuel Cost Policy under Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 2.4(a)(i) or (ii), PJM shall notify the Market Seller in writing, with a copy to the Market Monitoring Unit, and include an explanation for the expiration, along with relevant documentation to support the expiration of a Fuel Cost Policy. Upon expiration, the Market Seller may rebut the expiration pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.2

## **2.5 Information Required To Be Included In Fuel Cost Policies.**

(a) Each Market Seller shall include in its Fuel Cost Policy the following information, as further described in the applicable provisions of PJM Manual 15:

(i) For all Fuel Cost Policies, regardless of fuel type, the Market Seller shall provide a detailed explanation of the Market Seller's established method of calculating or estimating fuel costs, indicating whether fuel purchases are subject to a contract price and/or spot pricing, and specifying how it is determined which of the contract prices and/or spot market prices to use. The Market Seller shall include its method for determining commodity, handling and transportation costs.

(ii) For Fuel Cost Policies applicable to generation resources using a fuel source other than natural gas, the Market Seller shall adhere to the following guidelines:

1. Fuel costs for solar and run-of-river hydro resources shall be zero.
2. Fuel costs for nuclear resources shall not include in-service interest charges whether related to fuel that is leased or capitalized.
3. For Pumped Storage Hydro resources, fuel cost shall be determined based on the amount of energy necessary to pump from the lower reservoir to the upper reservoir.
4. For all resources receiving renewable energy credits and/or production tax credits that plan to submit a non-zero cost based offer into the energy market, the Market Seller shall identify how it accounts for renewable energy credits and production tax credits.
5. For solid waste, bio-mass and landfill gas resources, the Market Seller shall include the costs of such fuels even when the cost is negative.
6. For Energy Storage Resources, fuel cost shall include costs to charge for later injection to the grid.

(iii) Market Sellers shall report, for all of the generation resource's operating modes, fuels, and at various operating temperatures, the incremental, no load and start heat requirements, the method of developing heat inputs, and the frequency of updating heat inputs when requested by the Office of the Interconnection.

(iv) Market Sellers shall include any applicable unit specific performance factors, and the method used to determine them, which may be modified seasonally to reflect ambient conditions when requested by the Office of the Interconnection.

(v) Market Sellers shall include the cost-based Start-Up Cost calculation for the generation resource, and identify for each temperature state the starting fuel (MMBtu), station

service (MWh), and start Maintenance Adder, when requested by the Office of the Interconnection.

(vi) A Fuel Cost Policy shall also include any other incremental operating costs included in a Market Seller's cost-based offer for a resource, including but not limited to the consumables used for operation and the marginal value of costs in terms of dollars per MWh or dollars per unit of fuel, along with all applicable descriptions, calculation methodologies associated with such costs, and frequency of updating such costs.

## **2.6 Periodic Update and Review of Fuel Cost Policies.**

Prior to expiration of a Fuel Cost Policy, all Market Sellers will be required to either submit to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit an updated Fuel Cost Policy that complies with this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 and PJM Manual 15, or confirm that their expiring Fuel Cost Policy remains compliant, pursuant to the procedures and deadlines specified in PJM Manual 15. PJM shall consult with the Market Monitoring Unit, and consider any input timely received from the Market Monitoring Unit, in its determination of whether to approve a Market Seller's updated Fuel Cost Policy. After it has completed its evaluation of the request, PJM shall notify the Market Seller in writing, with a copy to the Market Monitoring Unit, of its determination whether the updated Fuel Cost Policy is approved or rejected. If PJM rejects a Market Seller's updated Fuel Cost Policy, in its written notification, PJM shall provide an explanation for why the Fuel Cost Policy was rejected.

The Market Seller shall follow the applicable processes and deadlines specified in this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 and the PJM Manual 15 to submit an updated Fuel Cost Policy:

- (a) If the Market Seller's fuel pricing or cost estimation method is no longer consistent with the approved Fuel Cost Policy, or
- (b) If a Market Seller desires to update its Fuel Cost Policy.

## **2.7 Market Monitoring Unit Review For Market Power Concerns.**

Nothing in this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 is intended to abrogate or in any way alter the responsibility of the Market Monitoring Unit to make determinations about market power pursuant to Tariff, Attachment M and Attachment M-Appendix.

# **3. EMISSION ALLOWANCES/ADDERS**

## **3.1 Review of Emissions Allowances/Adders.**

(a) For emissions costs, Market Sellers shall specify the emissions rate of each generation resource, the method for determining the emissions allowance cost, and the frequency of updating emission rates in the resource's Fuel Cost Policy. Emissions rates must be submitted to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit. Emissions rates must be updated when they are no longer accurate. PJM shall establish an expiration date for emissions rates, with timely input and advice



from the Market Monitoring Unit and Market Seller, and notify the Market Seller of such date at the time of the emissions rate approval. Market Sellers must submit updated rates prior to the expiration of the current adder. The Market Seller of a generation resource with an expired emission rate, or otherwise does not have an approved emission rate, may not include an emission adder in the cost-based offer associated with such generation resource.

(b) Market Sellers may submit emissions cost information to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit as part of the information it submits during the annual Fuel Cost Policy review process, described in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 2.6. The basis for the Market Monitoring Unit's review is described in Tariff, Attachment M-Appendix, section II.A.2. PJM shall consult with the Market Monitoring Unit, and consider any input and advice timely received from the Market Monitoring Unit, in its determination of whether to approve emissions costs.

## **4. MAINTENANCE ADDERS & OPERATING COSTS**

### **4.1 Maintenance Adders.**

Maintenance Adders are expenses directly related to electric production and can be a function of starts and/or run hours. Allowable expenses may include repair, replacement, and major inspection, and overhaul expenses including variable long term service agreement expenses. Maintenance Adders are calculated as the 10 or 20 year average cost of a unit's maintenance history, or all available actual maintenance history if a unit has less than 20 years of maintenance history. Maintenance Adders are comprised of major maintenance and minor maintenance. Market Sellers that wish to include major maintenance and/or unit specific minor maintenance in the Maintenance Adder shall submit and receive approval of the requested adder from the Office of Interconnection, prior to the inclusion of such adder (or prior to the expiration of a previously approved adder) in cost-based offers. Notwithstanding, Market Sellers may utilize the default minor maintenance adder provided in this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 4.5 in lieu of submitting unit-specific minor maintenance adder. The major inspection and overhaul costs listed below in sections (a)-(c) are not exhaustive. A Market Seller may include costs in cost-based offers if those costs are similar to the costs outlined in this provision, so long as they are variable costs that are directly attributable to the production of electricity.

(a) Major maintenance are overhauls, repairs, or refurbishments that require disassembly to complete of boiler, reactor, heat recovery steam generator, steam turbine, gas turbine, hydro turbine, generator, or engine. Major maintenance includes, but is not limited to, the following costs:

- turbine blade repair/replacement;
- turbine diaphragm repair;
- turbine casing repair/replacement;
- turbine bearing repair/refurbishment;
- turbine seal repair/replacement and generator refurbishment;
- selective catalytic reduction and carbon monoxide reduction catalyst replacement;

- compressor blade repair/replacement;
- hot gas path inspections, repairs, or replacements;
- steam stop valve repairs;
- steam throttle valve repairs;
- steam nozzle block repairs;
- steam intercept valve repairs;
- generator stator or rotor rewind, refurbishment, or replacement;
- scrubber refurbishment;
- water wall panel replacement;
- pendant or super heater replacement;
- economizer replacement;
- diesel/reciprocating engine overhaul;
- reactor refueling;
- steam generator overhaul/replacement.

(b) Minor maintenance are repairs or refurbishments on equipment and components directly related to electric production and not otherwise classified as major maintenance, such as main steam, feed water, condensate, condenser, cooling towers, transformers, gas turbine inlet air and exhaust, and fuel systems. Minor maintenance include, but are not limited to, the following costs associated with the aforementioned systems:

- heat transfer replacement and cleaning;
- cooling tower fan motor and gearbox inspection;
- cooling tower fill and drift eliminators replacement;
- air filter replacement;
- repair and replacement of valves and piping components, control equipment, pumps, motors, condenser components, transformers, cabling, breakers, motor control centers, switch gear, fuel and ash handling, selective catalytic reduction and scrubber emission control equipment and components, mills burners, boiler components, fan components, reactor recirculation components, hydraulic control rod drive system components and reactor components.

(c) Maintenance costs that cannot be included in a Market Seller's cost-based offer are preventative maintenance and routine maintenance on auxiliary equipment like buildings, HVAC, compressed air, closed cooling water, heat tracing/freeze protection, and water treatment.

## **4.2 Operating Costs.**

(a) Operating costs are expenses related to consumable materials used during unit operation and include, but are not limited to, lubricants, chemicals, limestone, trona, ammonia, acids, caustics, water injection, activated carbon for mercury control, and demineralizers usage. These operating costs not exhaustive. A Market Seller may include other operating costs in cost-based offers so long as they are operating costs that are directly attributable to the production of energy.

(b) Operating costs may be calculated based on a fixed or rolling average of values from one to five years in length, reviewed (and updated if changed) annually, or a rolling average from twelve to sixty months in length, reviewed (and updated if changed) monthly.

(c) Market Sellers that wish to include unit-specific operating costs adder shall submit and receive approval of the requested unit-specific fixed average adder or the most recent month rolling average adder from the Office of Interconnection prior to the inclusion of such adder (or prior to the expiration of a previously approved adder) in cost-based offers. Notwithstanding, Market Sellers may utilize the default operating costs adder provided in this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 4.5 in lieu of submitting unit-specific operating costs adder.

#### **4.3 Labor Costs.**

Labor costs included in cost-based offers do not include straight-time labor costs and are limited to contractor labor or plant personnel overtime labor included in the Maintenance Adder associated with maintenance activities directly related to electric production. Straight time labor expenses may be included under an Avoidable Cost Rate in the RPM auction.

#### **4.4 Review of Maintenance Adders & Operating Costs.**

(a) Maintenance Adders and operating costs may be submitted and reviewed annually by the Office of Interconnection and the Market Monitor Unit, if the Market Seller does not use the default adders described in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 4.5. The Market Seller must submit Maintenance Adders if they are no longer accurate due to major maintenance rolling off the cost history. Maintenance Adders and operating costs cannot include any costs that are included in the generation resource's Avoidable Cost Rate pursuant to Tariff, Attachment DD, section 6.8(c).

(b) Market Sellers must specify the maintenance history years utilized in calculating Maintenance Adders during the review.

(c) Market Sellers must specify the years used to calculate Operating Costs during the review. Market Sellers that elect to use a twelve month to sixty month rolling average must submit these costs for a monthly review.

(d) The basis for the Market Monitoring Unit's review is described in Tariff, Attachment M-Appendix, section II.A.2. PJM shall consult with the Market Monitoring Unit, and consider any input and advice timely received from the Market Monitoring Unit, in its determination of whether to approve Maintenance Adders and operating costs.

(e) PJM shall establish an expiration date for each Maintenance Adder and operating costs, and notify the Market Seller of such date at the time of the Maintenance Adders and operating costs approval.

#### **4.5 Default Adder.**

A Market Seller may elect to utilize a default minor maintenance adder or submit unit-specific minor maintenance costs to the Office of Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit. All major maintenance costs on a unit-specific basis must be submitted to the Office of Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit.

A Market Seller may include a default operating costs adder in the cost-based energy offer in lieu of submitting unit-specific operating costs for review and approval.

The default adders are as follows:

Technology Type	Default Minor Maintenance Adders (\$/MWh)	Default Operating Costs Adders (\$/MWh)
Combined Cycle	0.98	0.40
Combustion Turbine	3.59	0.75
Reciprocating Engine	4.03	1.62
Fossil Steam	1.71	2.87

The default adders shown above shall be escalated annually utilizing the Handy-Whitman Index and shall be posted annually by the Office of Interconnection. The default adders may not be utilized by a Market Seller prior to the expiration of a unit-specific maintenance adder or operating costs adder previously approved by the Office of Interconnection.

## 5. OPPORTUNITY COSTS

(a) For a generating unit that is subject to operational limitations due to energy or environmental limitations imposed on the generating unit by Applicable Laws and Regulations, the Market Participant may include a calculation of its “Opportunity Costs” which is an amount reflecting the unit-specific Energy Market Opportunity Costs expected to be incurred. Such unit-specific Energy Market Opportunity Costs are calculated by forecasting Locational Marginal Prices based on future contract prices for electricity using PJM Western Hub forward prices, taking into account historical variability and basis differentials for the bus at which the generating unit is located for the prior three year period immediately preceding the relevant compliance period, and subtract therefrom the forecasted costs to generate energy at the bus at which the generating unit is located, as specified in more detail in PJM Manual 15. If the difference between the forecasted Locational Marginal Prices and forecasted costs to generate energy is negative, the resulting Energy Market Opportunity Cost shall be zero. Notwithstanding the foregoing, a Market Participant may submit a request to PJM for consideration and approval of an alternative method of calculating its Energy Market Opportunity Cost if the standard methodology described herein does not accurately represent the Market Participant’s Energy Market Opportunity Cost.

(b) For a generating unit that is subject to operational limitations ~~because it only has a limited number of starts or available run hours~~ resulting from (i) the physical equipment limitations of the unit, for up to one year, due to original equipment manufacturer

recommendations or insurance carrier restrictions, or (ii) a fuel supply limitation, for up to one year, resulting from an event of Catastrophic Force Majeure, the Market Participant may include a calculation of its “Opportunity Costs” which is an amount reflecting the unit-specific Non-Regulatory Opportunity Costs expected to be incurred. Such unit-specific Non-Regulatory Opportunity Costs are calculated by forecasting Locational Marginal Prices based on future contract prices for electricity using PJM Western Hub forward prices, taking into account historical variability and basis differentials for the bus at which the generating unit is located for the prior three year period immediately preceding the period of time in which the unit is bound by the referenced restrictions, and subtract therefrom the forecasted costs to generate energy at the bus at which the generating unit is located, as specified in more detail in PJM Manual 15. If the difference between the forecasted Locational Marginal Prices and forecasted costs to generate energy is negative, the resulting Non-Regulatory Opportunity Cost shall be zero.

(c) With respect to the Market Monitoring Unit’s calculation of the Opportunity Cost adder:

- (1) the Market Monitoring Unit shall provide a copy of the unit-specific inputs, results, and assumptions used in the calculation of Opportunity Cost adders, including any intermediate results, to the relevant Market Seller; provided however that the Market Monitoring Unit shall not disclose confidential data from private vendors, but will instead identify the sources of such confidential data and explain why the data is confidential;
- (2) the Market Monitoring Unit shall publicly post a description of the models and algorithms used to calculate Opportunity Cost adders, including all material assumptions, the name of the software used to make the calculation, and hypothetical examples to demonstrate how the models and algorithms work; and
- (3) upon request, the Office of the Interconnection and/or the Market Monitoring Unit, as applicable, shall discuss with Market Sellers the specific modeling assumptions and the results of the Opportunity Cost adder calculations associated with the applicable resource.

## **6. PENALTY PROVISIONS**

### **6.1 Penalties.**

(a) If upon review of a Market Seller’s cost-based offer, PJM determines that the offer is not in compliance with the Market Seller’s PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy or this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 and the Market Monitoring Unit agrees with that determination, or the Market Monitoring Unit determines that the offer is not in compliance with the Market Seller’s PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy and PJM agrees with the Market Monitoring Unit’s determination, or PJM determines that any portion of the cost-based offer is not in compliance with this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, the Market Seller shall be subject to a penalty. If:

1. The Market Seller ceased submitting the non-compliant offer either prior to, or upon notification from PJM, or the Market Seller reports such error to PJM after ceasing submission of the non-compliant cost-based offer then the penalty calculation will use the average hourly MWh and LMP for each hour of the day across the non-compliant period, as shown in the equation below. For the purposes of this equation, the non-compliant period is defined as the first hour of the Operating Day for which the non-compliant offer was first submitted through the earlier of: a) the last hour of the Operating Day for which the non-compliant offer was submitted (inclusive of all hours, even where the offer was correct, in between the same non-compliant offer); or b) notification of the non-compliant offer from PJM (inclusive of all hours, even where the offer was correct, in between the same non-compliant offer).

$$\text{Non-Escalating Penalty} = \sum_{h=1}^{24} \left( \left( \frac{1}{20} \right) \times \text{LMP}_h \times \text{MW}_h \times E \times I \right)$$

where:

$h$  is the applicable hour of the Operating Day.

$\text{LMP}_h$  is the average hourly real-time LMP at the applicable location of the resource for the given hour across the non-compliant period.

$\text{MW}_h$  is the average hourly available capacity of the resource for the given hour across the non-compliant period, where available capacity is defined as the greater of the real-time megawatt output and emergency maximum of the generation resource.

$E$  is the Market Seller error identification factor. The Market Seller error identification factor shall be equal 0.25 when the non-compliant offer is identified by the Market Seller without inquiry from or being prompted by PJM or the Market Monitoring Unit, and PJM, with timely input and advice from the Market Monitoring Unit, agrees that the Market Seller first identified the error. The Market Seller error identification shall equal 1 in the absence of a valid self-identified error.

$I$  is the market impact factor over the duration of the non-compliant cost-based offer. The market impact factor shall be equal to 1 if the Market Seller continued submitting non-compliant offers after receiving notice from PJM of its non-compliant offer, or if the Market Seller continued submitting non-compliant offers after notifying PJM of the non-compliant cost-based offer, or when any of the following conditions exist for any hour throughout the duration of the non-compliant cost-based offer:

A. The generation resource clears in the Day-ahead Energy Market on the non-compliant cost-based offer, or runs in Real-time Energy Market on the non-compliant cost-based offer and is either:

- (i) paid day-ahead or balancing operating reserves as described in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3.2.3; or
- (ii) The marginal resource for energy, transmission constraint control, regulation or reserves.

B. The Market Seller does not pass the three pivotal supplier test as described in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 6.4.1(e) and any of the following conditions apply:

- (i) The generation resource is not committed
- (ii) The generation resource runs on its cost-based offer
- (iii) The generation resource is running on its market-based offer and it did not pass the three pivotal supplier test at the time of commitment

C. The non-compliant incremental cost-based offer is greater than \$1,000.MWh

If none of the above conditions apply, then the market impact factor shall be equal to 0.1

2. In addition to being issued the penalty described in 6.1(a)(1), a Market Seller will be subject to a daily escalating penalty for each day beyond which the Market Seller continues submitting the non-compliant cost-based offer after notification from PJM, or after the Market Seller reports such error to PJM. Escalating daily penalty will be calculated as shown in the equation below:

$$\text{Escalating Daily Penalty} = \sum_{h=1}^{24} \left( \left( \frac{d}{20} \right) \times \text{LMP}_h \times \text{MW}_h \right)$$

where:

d is the the number of days, starting at 2 and increasing by 1 for each additional day of non-compliance following notification, and capped at a value of 15.

$h$  is the applicable hour of the Operating Day.

$LMP_h$  is the hourly real-time LMP at the applicable pricing location for the resource for the applicable hour of the Operating Day.

$MW_h$  is the hourly available capacity of the resource for the applicable hour of the Operating Day, where available capacity is defined as the greater of the real-time megawatt output and emergency maximum of the generation resource.

(b) All charges collected pursuant to this provision shall be allocated to Market Participants based on each Market Participant's real-time load ratio share for each applicable hour, as determined based on the Market Participant's total hourly load (net of operating Behind The Meter Generation, but not to be less than zero) to the total hourly load of all Market Participants in the PJM Region.

(c) Market Sellers that are assessed a penalty for a cost-based offer not in compliance with the Market Seller's PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy, the temporary cost offer methodology, or this Schedule 2 shall be assessed penalties until the day after PJM determines that the Market Seller's cost-based offers are in compliance with the Market Seller's approved Fuel Cost Policy or in compliance with this Schedule 2. Such penalties will be assessed for no less than one (1) Operating Day.

## **6.2 Rebuttal Period To Challenge Expiration of Fuel Cost Policy.**

Market Sellers who have a Fuel Cost Policy that has been immediately expired by PJM will be provided a three (3) Business Day rebuttal period, starting from the date of expiration, to submit supporting documentation to PJM demonstrating that the expired Fuel Cost Policy accurately reflects the fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method documented in the previously approved Fuel Cost Policy that was expired. However, if, upon review of the Market Seller's supporting documentation, PJM determines that the expired policy accurately reflects the Market Seller's actual methodology used to develop the cost-based offer that was submitted at the time of expiration and that the Market Seller has not violated its Fuel Cost Policy, then PJM will make whole the Market Seller via uplift payments for the time period for which the applicable Fuel Cost Policy had been expired and the generation resource was mitigated to its cost-based offer.

## **6.3 Exemption From Penalty**

(a) A Market Seller will not be subject to a penalty under Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.1 for utilizing a fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method inconsistent with the methodology in the Market Seller's PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy or this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 if the reason for fuel pricing and/or cost estimation deviation is due to an unforeseen event outside of the control of the Market Seller, its agents, and its affiliated fuel suppliers which, by exercise of due diligence the Market Seller could not reasonably have contemplated at the time the Fuel Cost Policy was developed, such as:



(i) physical events such as acts of God, landslides, lightning, earthquakes, fires, storms or storm warnings, such as hurricanes, which result in evacuation of the affected area, floods, washouts, explosions, breakage or accident or necessity of repairs to machinery or equipment or lines of pipe;

(ii) weather related events affecting an entire geographic region, such as low temperatures which cause freezing or failure of wells or lines of pipe or other fuel delivery infrastructure;

(iii) interruption and/or curtailment of firm transportation and/or storage by transporters;

(iv) acts of unaffiliated third parties including but not limited to strikes, lockouts or other industrial disturbances, riots, sabotage, insurrections or wars, or acts of terror; and

(v) governmental actions such as necessity for compliance with any court order, law, statute, ordinance, regulation, or policy having the effect of law promulgated by a governmental authority having jurisdiction.

(b) Market Seller shall provide evidence of the event and direct impact on the Market Seller's ability to utilize a fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method consistent with the methodology in the Market Seller's PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy or this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2. Such evidence shall be provided to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit. Upon providing such evidence to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit, and after receiving timely comments from the Market Monitoring Unit, PJM shall determine and notify the Market Seller as to whether the evidence sufficiently demonstrates that the force majeure event directly impacted the Market Seller's ability to conform to the methodology described in the applicable PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy. The applicability of this provision shall not apply for economic hardship nor obviate the requirement for a Market Seller to submit cost-based offers that are just and reasonable, and utilize best available information to develop fuel costs during a force majeure event.

#### **6.4 Temporary Cost Offer Methodology**

(a) As an option, Market Sellers may utilize the temporary cost offer methodology to calculate a generation resource's cost-based offer while developing a new Fuel Cost Policy in good faith for the following:

(i) Generation resources that initiate participation in the PJM Energy Market

(ii) Generation resources transferring from one Market Seller to another Market Seller

(iii) Generation resources that have an expired Fuel Cost Policy

(b) The temporary cost offer methodology shall be comprised of the index settle price, described below, at the PJM-assigned commodity pricing point multiplied by heat input curves submitted by the Market Seller, as described in Manual 15.

For generation resources that opt-out of intraday offers, the last published closing index settle price shall be used for all hours of the Operating Day.

For generation resources that opt-in to intraday offers, index settle prices shall be based on the last published closing settle price for all hours of the Operating Day , and updated to reflect the:

1. last published closing settle price, if decreased, for hours ending 11 through 24 for natural gas
2. last published closing settle price, if decreased, for all hours of the Operating Day for all other fuel types

(c) The commodity pricing point and index publication source shall be assigned by PJM in consultation with the Market Seller and with timely input and advice from the Market Monitoring Unit.

(d) A Market Seller may not include any of the other permissible components for cost-based offers that listed in this Operating Agreement, section 1.1.

(e) If a Market Seller without a PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy does not utilize this temporary cost offer methodology to calculate its cost-based offer, the Market Seller shall only submit a zero cost-based offer.

Attachment B

Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
and  
Operating Agreement

(Clean Format)

(Identified by Additional Cover Pages)

Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.7  
Effective August 28, 2024

(Clean Format)

## **1.7 General.**

### **1.7.1 Market Sellers.**

Only Market Sellers shall be eligible to submit offers to the Office of the Interconnection for the sale of electric energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Sellers shall comply with the prices, terms, and operating characteristics of all Offer Data submitted to and accepted by the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.2 Market Buyers.**

Only Market Buyers, Energy Storage Resources, and Market Participants purchasing Direct Charging Energy to charge Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall be eligible to purchase energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Buyers shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

#### **1.7.2A Economic Load Response Participants.**

Only Economic Load Response Participants shall be eligible to participate in the Real-time Energy Market and the Day-ahead Energy Market by submitting offers to the Office of the Interconnection to reduce demand.

#### **1.7.2B Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources.**

Energy purchased from the PJM Interchange Energy Market by a Market Participant of an Open-Loop Hybrid Resource for charging such resource, or that an Energy Storage Resource purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, must be Direct Charging Energy. Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.3 Agents.**

A Market Participant may participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent, provided that the Market Participant informs the Office of the Interconnection in advance in writing of the appointment of such agent. A Market Participant participating in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent shall be bound by all of the acts or representations of such agent with respect to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and shall ensure that any such agent complies with the requirements of this Agreement.

### **1.7.4 General Obligations of the Market Participants.**

(a) In performing its obligations to the Office of the Interconnection hereunder, each Market Participant shall at all times (i) follow Good Utility Practice, (ii) comply with all applicable laws and regulations, (iii) comply with the applicable principles, guidelines, standards and requirements of FERC, NERC and each Applicable Regional Entity, (iv) comply with the procedures established for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and PJM Region and

(v) cooperate with the Office of the Interconnection as necessary for the operation of the PJM Region in a safe, reliable manner consistent with Good Utility Practice.

(b) Market Participants shall undertake all operations in or affecting the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region including but not limited to compliance with all Emergency procedures, in accordance with the power and authority of the Office of the Interconnection with respect to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region as established in this Agreement, and as specified in the Schedules to this Agreement and the PJM Manuals. Failure to comply with the foregoing operational requirements shall subject a Market Participant to such reasonable charges or other remedies or sanctions for non-compliance as may be established by the PJM Board, including legal or regulatory proceedings as authorized by the PJM Board to enforce the obligations of this Agreement.

(c) The Office of the Interconnection may establish such committees with a representative of each Market Participant, and the Market Participants agree to provide appropriately qualified personnel for such committees, as may be necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to perform its obligations hereunder.

(d) All Market Participants shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the scheduling and other information specified in the Schedules to this Agreement, and such other information as the Office of the Interconnection may reasonably require for the reliable and efficient operation of the PJM Region and PJM Interchange Energy Market, and for compliance with applicable regulatory requirements for posting market and related information. Such information shall be provided as much in advance as possible, but in no event later than the deadlines established by the Schedules to this Agreement, or by the Office of the Interconnection in conformance with such Schedules. Such information shall include, but not be limited to, maintenance and other anticipated outages of generation or transmission facilities, scheduling and related information on bilateral transactions and self-scheduled resources, and implementation of interruption of load, Price Responsive Demand, Economic Load Response Participant resources, and other load reduction measures. The Office of the Interconnection shall abide by appropriate requirements for the non-disclosure and protection of any confidential or proprietary information given to the Office of the Interconnection by a Market Participant. Each Market Participant shall maintain or cause to be maintained compatible information and communications systems, as specified by the Office of the Interconnection, required to transmit scheduling, dispatch, or other time-sensitive information to the Office of the Interconnection in a timely manner. Market Participants that request additional information or communications system access or connections beyond those which are required by the Office of the Interconnection for reliability in the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, including but not limited to PJMnet or Internet SCADA connections, shall be solely responsible for the cost of such additional access and connections and for purchasing, leasing, installing and maintaining any associated facilities and equipment, which shall remain the property of the Market Participant.

(e) Subject to the requirements for Economic Load Response Participants in section 1.5A above, each Market Participant shall install and operate, or shall otherwise arrange for, metering and related equipment capable of recording and transmitting all voice and data communications reasonably necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to

perform the services specified in this Agreement. A Market Participant that elects to be separately billed for its PJM Interchange shall, to the extent necessary, be individually metered in accordance with Operating Agreement, section 14, or shall agree upon an allocation of PJM Interchange between it and the Market Participant through whose meters the unmetered Market Participant's PJM Interchange is delivered. The Office of the Interconnection shall be notified of the allocation by the foregoing Market Participants.

(f) Each Market Participant shall operate, or shall cause to be operated, any generating resources owned or controlled by such Market Participant that are within the PJM Region or otherwise supplying energy to or through the PJM Region in a manner that is consistent with the standards, requirements or directions of the Office of the Interconnection and that will permit the Office of the Interconnection to perform its obligations under this Agreement; provided, however, no Market Participant shall be required to take any action that is inconsistent with Good Utility Practice or applicable law.

(g) Each Market Participant shall follow the directions of the Office of the Interconnection to take actions to prevent, manage, alleviate or end an Emergency in a manner consistent with this Agreement and the procedures of the PJM Region as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(h) Each Market Participant shall obtain and maintain all permits, licenses or approvals required for the Market Participant to participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market in the manner contemplated by this Agreement.

(i) Consistent with Tariff, section 36.1.1, to the extent its generating facility is dispatchable, a Market Participant shall submit an Economic Minimum in the Real-time Energy Market that is no greater than the higher of its physical operating minimum or its Capacity Interconnection Rights, as that term is defined in the PJM Tariff, Generation Interconnection Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or Wholesale Market Participation Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or functionally equivalent agreement.

### **1.7.5 Market Operations Center.**

Each Market Participant shall maintain a Market Operations Center, or shall make appropriate arrangements for the performance of such services on its behalf. A Market Operations Center shall meet the performance, equipment, communications, staffing and training standards and requirements specified in this Agreement, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals, for the scheduling and completion of transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the maintenance of the reliable operation of the PJM Region, and shall be sufficient to enable (i) a Market Seller or an Economic Load Response Participant to perform all terms and conditions of its offers to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and (ii) a Market Buyer or an Economic Load Response Participant to conform to the requirements for purchasing from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.6 Scheduling and Dispatching.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch in real-time generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources economically on the basis of least-cost, security-constrained dispatch and the prices and operating characteristics offered by Market Sellers, continuing until sufficient generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources are dispatched to serve the PJM Interchange Energy Market energy purchase requirements under normal system conditions of the Market Buyers (taking into account any reductions to such requirements in accordance with PRD Curves properly submitted by PRD Providers), as well as the requirements of the PJM Region for ancillary services provided by generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources, in accordance with this Agreement. Such scheduling and dispatch shall recognize transmission constraints on coordinated flowgates external to the Transmission System in accordance with Appendix A to the Joint Operating Agreement between the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 38), the Joint Operating Agreement Among and Between New York Independent System Operator Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 45), and on other such flowgates that are coordinated in accordance with agreements between the LLC and other entities. Scheduling and dispatch shall be conducted in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall undertake to identify any conflict or incompatibility between the scheduling or other deadlines or specifications applicable to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and any relevant procedures of another Control Area, or any tariff (including the PJM Tariff). Upon determining that any such conflict or incompatibility exists, the Office of the Interconnection shall propose tariff or procedural changes, and undertake such other efforts as may be appropriate, to resolve any such conflict or incompatibility.

(c) To protect its generation or distribution facilities, or local Transmission Facilities not under the monitoring responsibility and dispatch control of the Office of the Interconnection, an entity may request that the Office of the Interconnection schedule and dispatch generation or reductions in demand to meet a limit on Transmission Facilities different from that which the Office of the Interconnection has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System. To the extent consistent with its other obligations under this Agreement, the Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch generation and reductions in demand in accordance with such request. An entity that makes a request pursuant to this section 1.7.6(c) shall be responsible for all generation and other costs resulting from its request that would not have been incurred by operating the Transmission System and scheduling and dispatching generation in the manner that the Office of the Interconnection otherwise has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System.

### **1.7.7 Pricing.**

The price paid for energy bought and sold in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and for demand reductions will reflect the applicable interval Locational Marginal Price at each load and generation bus, determined by the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Agreement. Transmission Congestion Charges and Transmission Loss Charges, which shall be determined by differences in Congestion Prices and Loss Prices in the applicable interval, shall be



calculated by the Office of the Interconnection, and collected by PJMSettlement, and the revenues from there shall be disbursed by PJMSettlement in accordance with this Schedule.

#### **1.7.8 Generating Market Buyer Resources.**

A Generating Market Buyer may elect to self-schedule its generation resources up to that Generating Market Buyer's Equivalent Load, in accordance with and subject to the procedures specified in this Schedule, and the accounting and billing requirements specified in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3. PJMSettlement shall not be a contracting party with respect to such self-scheduled or self-supplied transactions.

#### **1.7.9 Delivery to an External Market Buyer.**

A purchase of Spot Market Energy by an External Market Buyer shall be delivered to a bus or buses at the electrical boundaries of the PJM Region specified by the Office of the Interconnection, or to load in such area that is not served by Network Transmission Service, using Point-to-Point Transmission Service paid for by the External Market Buyer. Further delivery of such energy shall be the responsibility of the External Market Buyer.

#### **1.7.10 Other Transactions.**

##### **(a) Bilateral Transactions.**

(i) In addition to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of electric energy to or from each other or any other entity, subject to the obligations of Market Participants to make Generation Capacity Resources available for dispatch by the Office of the Interconnection. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its InSchedule and ExSchedule tools.

(ii) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to a Market Participant inside the PJM Region, title to the energy that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and the further transmission of the energy or further sale of the energy into the PJM Interchange Energy Market shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. With respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to an entity outside the PJM Region, title to the energy shall pass to the buyer at the border of the PJM Region and shall be delivered to the border using transmission service. In no event shall the purchase and sale of energy between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market or be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(iii) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of energy reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the megawatt hours of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected load and other physical delivery obligations of the buyer under the bilateral contract.

(iv) All payments and related charges for the energy associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection or PJMSettlement. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(v) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any Spot Market Backup used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver energy under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new InSchedule or ExSchedule reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection. PJMSettlement shall assign its claims against a seller with respect to a seller's nonpayment for Spot Market Backup to a buyer to the extent that the buyer has made an indemnification payment to PJMSettlement with respect to the seller's nonpayment.

(vi) Bilateral contracts that do not contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant are not subject to this Schedule, shall not be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection, and shall not in any way constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

(b) Market Participants shall have Spot Market Backup with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant, that are not Dynamic Transfers pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.12 and that are curtailed or interrupted for any reason (except for curtailments or interruptions through Load Management for load located within the PJM Region).

(c) To the extent the Office of the Interconnection dispatches a Generating Market Buyer's generation resources, such Generating Market Buyer may elect to net the output of such resources against its hourly Equivalent Load. Such a Generating Market Buyer shall be deemed a

buyer from the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Imports, and shall be deemed a seller to the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Exports.

(d) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility in accordance with the following provisions:

(i) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility during any month (1) when the net output of such facility is positive, or (2) when the net output of such facility is negative and the Market Seller during the same month has available at other of its generation facilities positive net output in an amount at least sufficient to offset fully such negative net output. For purposes of this subsection (d), “net output” of a generation facility during any month means the facility’s gross energy output, less the Station Power requirements of such facility, during that month. The determination of a generation facility’s or a Market Seller’s monthly net output under this subsection (d) will apply only to determine whether the Market Seller self-supplied Station Power during the month and will not affect the price of energy sold or consumed by the Market Seller at any bus during any Real-time Settlement Interval during the month. For each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has positive net output and delivers energy into the Transmission System, it will be paid the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy delivered. Conversely, for each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has negative net output and has received Station Power from the Transmission System, it will pay the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy consumed.

(ii) Transmission Provider will determine the extent to which each affected Market Seller during the month self-supplied its Station Power requirements or obtained Station Power from third-party providers (including affiliates) and will incorporate that determination in its accounting and billing for the month. In the event that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (1) of subsection (d)(i) above, Market Seller will not use, and will not incur any charges for, transmission service. In the event, and to the extent, that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (2) of subsection (d)(i) above (hereafter referred to as “remote self-supply of Station Power”), Market Seller shall use and pay for transmission service for the transmission of energy in an amount equal to the facility’s negative net output from Market Seller’s generation facility(ies) having positive net output. Unless the Market Seller makes other arrangements with Transmission Provider in advance, such transmission service shall be provided under Tariff, Part II and shall be charged the hourly rate under Tariff, Schedule 8 for Non-Firm Point-to-Point Transmission Service with an election to pay congestion charges, provided, however, that no reservation shall be necessary for such transmission service and the terms and charges under Tariff, Schedule 1; Tariff, Schedule 1A; Tariff, Schedule 2; Tariff, Schedule 3; Tariff Schedule 4; Tariff, Schedule 5; Tariff, Schedule 6; Tariff, Schedule 9; and Tariff, Schedule 10 shall not apply to such service. The amount of energy that a Market Seller transmits in conjunction with remote self-supply of Station Power will not be affected by any other

sales, purchases, or transmission of capacity or energy by or for such Market Seller under any other provisions of the PJM Tariff.

(iii) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power from its generation facilities located outside of the PJM Region during any month only if such generation facilities in fact run during such month and Market Seller separately has reserved transmission service and scheduled delivery of the energy from such resource in advance into the PJM Region.

(iv) The Office of the Interconnection is not responsible for determining Relevant Electric Retail Regulatory Authority-jurisdictional retail rates, and the monthly netting provision in section 1.7.10(d)(i) above does not determine whether a retail sale of station power has occurred in a month. Furthermore, notwithstanding any provision of subsection (d)(i) or (d)(ii) to the contrary, any net output determined for a Market Seller for Station Power purposes shall, as more fully set forth in the PJM manuals, take account of MWh values submitted to the Office of the Interconnection via its metering reporting systems by the Market Seller or the applicable Electric Distribution Company designated to make such submission, that reflect the Market Seller's purchase of energy at retail to meet its Station Power needs.

#### **1.7.11 Emergencies.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection, with the assistance of the Members' dispatchers as it may request, shall be responsible for monitoring the operation of the PJM Region, for declaring the existence of an Emergency, and for directing the operations of Market Participants as necessary to manage, alleviate or end an Emergency. The standards, policies and procedures of the Office of the Interconnection for declaring the existence of an Emergency, including but not limited to a Minimum Generation Emergency, and for managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency, shall apply to all Members on a non-discriminatory basis. Actions by the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Participants shall be carried out in accordance with this Agreement, the NERC Operating Policies, Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles and standards, Good Utility Practice, and the PJM Manuals. A declaration that an Emergency exists or is likely to exist by the Office of the Interconnection shall be binding on all Market Participants until the Office of the Interconnection announces that the actual or threatened Emergency no longer exists. Consistent with existing contracts, all Market Participants shall comply with all directions from the Office of the Interconnection for the purpose of managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency. The Market Participants shall authorize the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to purchase or sell energy on their behalf to meet an Emergency, and otherwise to implement agreements with other Control Areas interconnected with the PJM Region for the mutual provision of service to meet an Emergency, in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) To the extent load must be shed to alleviate an Emergency in a Control Zone, the Office of the Interconnection shall, to the maximum extent practicable, direct the shedding of load within such Control Zone. The Office of the Interconnection may shed load in one Control Zone to alleviate an Emergency in another Control Zone under its control only as necessary after having first shed load to the maximum extent practicable in the Control Zone experiencing the Emergency and only to the extent that PJM supports other control areas (not under its control) in those

situations where load shedding would be necessary, such as to prevent isolation of facilities within the Eastern Interconnection, to prevent voltage collapse, or to restore system frequency following a system collapse; provided, however, that the Office of the Interconnection may not order a manual load dump in a Control Zone solely to address capacity deficiencies in another Control Zone. This subsection shall be implemented consistent with the North American Electric Reliability Council and applicable reliability council standards.

#### **1.7.12 Fees and Charges.**

Each Market Participant, except for Special Members, shall pay all fees and charges of the Office of the Interconnection for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market as determined by and allocated to the Market Participant by the Office of the Interconnection, and for additional services they request from the LLC, PJMSettlement or the Office of the Interconnection that are not required for the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, in accordance with Schedule 3.

#### **1.7.13 Relationship to the PJM Region.**

The PJM Interchange Energy Market operates within and subject to the requirements for the operation of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.14 PJM Manuals.**

The Office of the Interconnection shall be responsible for maintaining, updating, and promulgating the PJM Manuals as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market. The PJM Manuals, as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market, shall conform and comply with this Agreement, NERC operating policies, and Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles, guidelines and standards, and shall be designed to facilitate administration of an efficient energy market within industry reliability standards and the physical capabilities of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.15 Corrective Action.**

Consistent with Good Utility Practice, the Office of the Interconnection shall be authorized to direct or coordinate corrective action, whether or not specified in the PJM Manuals, as necessary to alleviate unusual conditions that threaten the integrity or reliability of the PJM Region, or the regional power system.

#### **1.7.16 Recording.**

Subject to the requirements of applicable State or federal law, all voice communications with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center may be recorded by the Office of the Interconnection and any Market Participant communicating with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center, and each Market Participant hereby consents to such recording.

#### **1.7.17 [Reserved.]**

### **1.7.18 Regulation.**

(a) Regulation to meet the Regulation objective of each Regulation Zone shall be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered electrical boundaries of such Regulation Zone. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Regulation, shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Regulation capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Regulation Zone an amount of Regulation equal to the Regulation objective for such Regulation Zone as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) The Regulation range of a generation unit or Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be at least twice the amount of Regulation assigned as described in the PJM Manuals.

(d) A resource capable of automatic energy dispatch that is also providing Regulation shall have its energy dispatch range reduced by at least twice the amount of the Regulation provided with consideration of the Regulation limits of that resource, as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(e) Qualified Regulation must satisfy the measurement and verification tests described in the PJM Manuals.

### **1.7.19 Ramping.**

A generator dispatched by the Office of the Interconnection pursuant to a control signal appropriate to increase or decrease the generator's megawatt output level shall be able to change output at the ramping rate specified in the Offer Data submitted to the Office of the Interconnection for that generator. Market Sellers must specify a ramping rate in the Offer Data that is an accurate representation of the resource's capabilities given the confines of the PJM software.

### **1.7.19A Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Synchronized Reserve can be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Synchronized Reserve if its entire output has been designated as emergency energy or if the resource is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner

as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Primary and Synchronized Reserve equal to the respective Primary Reserve Requirement and Synchronized Reserve Requirement objectives for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19A.01 Non-Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Non-Synchronized Reserve shall be supplied from generation resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Non-Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. All other non-emergency generation

capacity resources available to provide energy shall also be available to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve, as applicable to the capacity resource's capability to provide these services. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Non-Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Non-Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Non-Synchronized Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve and Non-Synchronized Reserve meets the Primary Reserve Requirement for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Non-Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource shall be the increase in energy output achievable by the generation resource within a continuous 10-minute period provided that the resource is not synchronized to the system at the initiation of the response.

#### **1.7.19A.02 Secondary Reserve.**

(a) Secondary Reserve can be supplied from synchronized and non-synchronized generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, as specified in the PJM Manuals. A resource is not eligible to provide Secondary Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Secondary Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Secondary Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Secondary Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and



Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, an amount of Secondary Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve and Secondary Reserve meets the respective 30-minute Reserve Requirement for each such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, and as specified in the PJM Manuals. In accordance with the PJM Manuals, the Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the 30-minute Reserve Requirement in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Secondary Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 30-minute period, minus the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19B Bilateral Transactions Regarding Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, and Secondary Reserve.**

(a) In addition to transactions in the Regulation market, Synchronized Reserve market, Non-Synchronized Reserve market and Secondary Reserve market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve or Secondary Reserve to or from each other or any other entity. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its Markets Gateway tools.

(b) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to a Market Participant in the PJM Region, title to the product that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and any further transactions associated with such products or further sale of such Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, respectively, shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. In no event shall the purchase and sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, or otherwise be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(c) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the

amounts of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected requirements for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve of the buyer pursuant to such bilateral contracts.

(d) All payments and related charges for the Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(e) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any purchases by the seller under the bilateral contract in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new Markets Gateway reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's reporting of Markets Gateway schedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the reported Markets Gateway schedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection.

(f) Market Participants shall purchase Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve from PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, in quantities sufficient to complete the delivery or receipt obligations of a bilateral contract that has been curtailed or interrupted for any reason, with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant.

#### **1.7.20 Communication and Operating Requirements.**

(a) Market Participants. Each Market Participant shall have, or shall arrange to have, its transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market subject to control by a Market Operations Center, with staffing and communications systems capable of real-time communication with the Office of the Interconnection during normal and Emergency conditions and of control of the Market Participant's relevant load or facilities sufficient to meet the requirements of the Market Participant's transactions with the PJM Interchange Energy Market, including but not limited to the following requirements as applicable, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals.

(b) Market Sellers selling from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources within the PJM Region shall: report to the Office of the Interconnection sources of energy and Economic Load Response Participant resources available for operation; supply to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data; report to the Office of the Interconnection generation resources and Economic Load Response Participant resources that are self-scheduled; with respect to generation resources, report to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales transactions to buyers not within the PJM Region; confirm to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales to Market Buyers within the PJM Region; respond to the Office of the Interconnection's directives to start, shutdown or change output levels of generation units, or change scheduled voltages or reactive output levels of generation units, or reduce load from Economic Load Response Participant resources; continuously maintain all Offer Data concurrent with on-line operating information; and ensure that, where so equipped, generating equipment and Economic Load Response Participant resources are operated with control equipment functioning as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) Market Sellers selling from generation resources outside the PJM Region shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data, including offers specifying amounts of energy available, hours of availability and prices of energy and other services; respond to Office of the Interconnection directives to schedule delivery or change delivery schedules; and communicate delivery schedules to the Market Seller's Control Area.

(d) Market Participants that are Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: respond to Office of the Interconnection directives for load management steps; report to the Office of the Interconnection Generation Capacity Resources to satisfy capacity obligations that are available for pool operation; report to the Office of the Interconnection all bilateral purchase transactions; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(e) Market Participants that are not Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection requests to purchase specified amounts of energy for each hour of the Operating Day during which it intends to purchase from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, along with Dispatch Rate levels above which it does not desire to purchase; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(f) Economic Load Response Participants are responsible for maintaining demand reduction information, including the amount and price at which demand may be reduced. The Economic Load Response Participant shall provide this information to the Office of the Interconnection by posting it on the Load Response Program Registration link of the PJM website as required by the PJM Manuals. The Economic Load Response Participant shall notify the Office of the Interconnection of a demand reduction concurrent with, or prior to, the beginning of such demand reduction in accordance with the PJM Manuals. In the event that an Economic Load Response Participant chooses to measure load reductions using a Customer Baseline Load, the Economic Load Response Participant shall inform the Office of the Interconnection of a change

in its operations or the operations of the end-use customer that would affect a relevant Customer Baseline Load as required by the PJM Manuals.

(g) PRD Providers shall be responsible for automation and supervisory control equipment that satisfy the criteria set forth in the RAA to ensure automated reductions to their Price Responsive Demand in response to price in accordance with their PRD Curves submitted to the Office of the Interconnection.

(h) Market Participants engaging in Coordinated External Transactions shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the information required to be specified in a CTS Interface Bid, in accordance with the procedures of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.13 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.13.

Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.7  
Effective March 31, 2025

(Clean Format)

## **1.7 General.**

### **1.7.1 Market Sellers.**

Only Market Sellers shall be eligible to submit offers to the Office of the Interconnection for the sale of electric energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Sellers shall comply with the prices, terms, and operating characteristics of all Offer Data submitted to and accepted by the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.2 Market Buyers.**

Only Market Buyers, Energy Storage Resources, and Market Participants purchasing Direct Charging Energy to charge Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall be eligible to purchase energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Buyers shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

#### **1.7.2A Economic Load Response Participants.**

Only Economic Load Response Participants shall be eligible to participate in the Real-time Energy Market and the Day-ahead Energy Market by submitting offers to the Office of the Interconnection to reduce demand.

#### **1.7.2B Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources.**

Energy purchased from the PJM Interchange Energy Market by a Market Participant of an Open-Loop Hybrid Resource for charging such resource, or that an Energy Storage Resource purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, must be Direct Charging Energy. Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.3 Agents.**

A Market Participant may participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent, provided that the Market Participant informs the Office of the Interconnection in advance in writing of the appointment of such agent. A Market Participant participating in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent shall be bound by all of the acts or representations of such agent with respect to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and shall ensure that any such agent complies with the requirements of this Agreement.

### **1.7.4 General Obligations of the Market Participants.**

(a) In performing its obligations to the Office of the Interconnection hereunder, each Market Participant shall at all times (i) follow Good Utility Practice, (ii) comply with all applicable laws and regulations, (iii) comply with the applicable principles, guidelines, standards and requirements of FERC, NERC and each Applicable Regional Entity, (iv) comply with the procedures established for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and PJM Region

and (v) cooperate with the Office of the Interconnection as necessary for the operation of the PJM Region in a safe, reliable manner consistent with Good Utility Practice.

(b) Market Participants shall undertake all operations in or affecting the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region including but not limited to compliance with all Emergency procedures, in accordance with the power and authority of the Office of the Interconnection with respect to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region as established in this Agreement, and as specified in the Schedules to this Agreement and the PJM Manuals. Failure to comply with the foregoing operational requirements shall subject a Market Participant to such reasonable charges or other remedies or sanctions for non-compliance as may be established by the PJM Board, including legal or regulatory proceedings as authorized by the PJM Board to enforce the obligations of this Agreement.

(c) The Office of the Interconnection may establish such committees with a representative of each Market Participant, and the Market Participants agree to provide appropriately qualified personnel for such committees, as may be necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to perform its obligations hereunder.

(d) All Market Participants shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the scheduling and other information specified in the Schedules to this Agreement, and such other information as the Office of the Interconnection may reasonably require for the reliable and efficient operation of the PJM Region and PJM Interchange Energy Market, and for compliance with applicable regulatory requirements for posting market and related information. Such information shall be provided as much in advance as possible, but in no event later than the deadlines established by the Schedules to this Agreement, or by the Office of the Interconnection in conformance with such Schedules. Such information shall include, but not be limited to, maintenance and other anticipated outages of generation or transmission facilities, scheduling and related information on bilateral transactions and self-scheduled resources, and implementation of interruption of load, Price Responsive Demand, Economic Load Response Participant resources, and other load reduction measures. The Office of the Interconnection shall abide by appropriate requirements for the non-disclosure and protection of any confidential or proprietary information given to the Office of the Interconnection by a Market Participant. Each Market Participant shall maintain or cause to be maintained compatible information and communications systems, as specified by the Office of the Interconnection, required to transmit scheduling, dispatch, or other time-sensitive information to the Office of the Interconnection in a timely manner. Market Participants that request additional information or communications system access or connections beyond those which are required by the Office of the Interconnection for reliability in the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, including but not limited to PJMnet or Internet SCADA connections, shall be solely responsible for the cost of such additional access and connections and for purchasing, leasing, installing and maintaining any associated facilities and equipment, which shall remain the property of the Market Participant.

(e) Subject to the requirements for Economic Load Response Participants in section 1.5A above, each Market Participant shall install and operate, or shall otherwise arrange for,

metering and related equipment capable of recording and transmitting all voice and data communications reasonably necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform the services specified in this Agreement. A Market Participant that elects to be separately billed for its PJM Interchange shall, to the extent necessary, be individually metered in accordance with Operating Agreement, section 14, or shall agree upon an allocation of PJM Interchange between it and the Market Participant through whose meters the unmetered Market Participant's PJM Interchange is delivered. The Office of the Interconnection shall be notified of the allocation by the foregoing Market Participants.

(f) Each Market Participant shall operate, or shall cause to be operated, any generating resources owned or controlled by such Market Participant that are within the PJM Region or otherwise supplying energy to or through the PJM Region in a manner that is consistent with the standards, requirements or directions of the Office of the Interconnection and that will permit the Office of the Interconnection to perform its obligations under this Agreement; provided, however, no Market Participant shall be required to take any action that is inconsistent with Good Utility Practice or applicable law.

(g) Each Market Participant shall follow the directions of the Office of the Interconnection to take actions to prevent, manage, alleviate or end an Emergency in a manner consistent with this Agreement and the procedures of the PJM Region as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(h) Each Market Participant shall obtain and maintain all permits, licenses or approvals required for the Market Participant to participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market in the manner contemplated by this Agreement.

(i) Consistent with Tariff, section 36.1.1, to the extent its generating facility is dispatchable, a Market Participant shall submit an Economic Minimum in the Real-time Energy Market that is no greater than the higher of its physical operating minimum or its Capacity Interconnection Rights, as that term is defined in the PJM Tariff, associated with such generating facility under its Interconnection Service Agreement under Attachment O of the PJM Tariff or a wholesale market participation agreement.

### **1.7.5 Market Operations Center.**

Each Market Participant shall maintain a Market Operations Center, or shall make appropriate arrangements for the performance of such services on its behalf. A Market Operations Center shall meet the performance, equipment, communications, staffing and training standards and requirements specified in this Agreement, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals, for the scheduling and completion of transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the maintenance of the reliable operation of the PJM Region, and shall be sufficient to enable (i) a Market Seller or an Economic Load Response Participant to perform all terms and conditions of its offers to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and (ii) a Market Buyer or an Economic Load Response Participant to conform to the requirements for purchasing from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.



### **1.7.6 Scheduling and Dispatching.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch in real-time generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources economically on the basis of least-cost, security-constrained dispatch and the prices and operating characteristics offered by Market Sellers, continuing until sufficient generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources are dispatched to serve the PJM Interchange Energy Market energy purchase requirements under normal system conditions of the Market Buyers (taking into account any reductions to such requirements in accordance with PRD Curves properly submitted by PRD Providers), as well as the requirements of the PJM Region for ancillary services provided by generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources, in accordance with this Agreement. Such scheduling and dispatch shall recognize transmission constraints on coordinated flowgates external to the Transmission System in accordance with Appendix A to the Joint Operating Agreement between the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 38), the Joint Operating Agreement Among and Between New York Independent System Operator Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 45), and on other such flowgates that are coordinated in accordance with agreements between the LLC and other entities. Scheduling and dispatch shall be conducted in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall undertake to identify any conflict or incompatibility between the scheduling or other deadlines or specifications applicable to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and any relevant procedures of another Control Area, or any tariff (including the PJM Tariff). Upon determining that any such conflict or incompatibility exists, the Office of the Interconnection shall propose tariff or procedural changes, and undertake such other efforts as may be appropriate, to resolve any such conflict or incompatibility.

(c) To protect its generation or distribution facilities, or local Transmission Facilities not under the monitoring responsibility and dispatch control of the Office of the Interconnection, an entity may request that the Office of the Interconnection schedule and dispatch generation or reductions in demand to meet a limit on Transmission Facilities different from that which the Office of the Interconnection has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System. To the extent consistent with its other obligations under this Agreement, the Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch generation and reductions in demand in accordance with such request. An entity that makes a request pursuant to this section 1.7.6(c) shall be responsible for all generation and other costs resulting from its request that would not have been incurred by operating the Transmission System and scheduling and dispatching generation in the manner that the Office of the Interconnection otherwise has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System.

### **1.7.7 Pricing.**

The price paid for energy bought and sold in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and for demand reductions will reflect the applicable interval Locational Marginal Price at each load and generation bus, determined by the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Agreement. Transmission Congestion Charges and Transmission Loss Charges, which shall be

determined by differences in Congestion Prices and Loss Prices in the applicable interval, shall be calculated by the Office of the Interconnection, and collected by PJMSettlement, and the revenues from there shall be disbursed by PJMSettlement in accordance with this Schedule.

#### **1.7.8 Generating Market Buyer Resources.**

A Generating Market Buyer may elect to self-schedule its generation resources up to that Generating Market Buyer's Equivalent Load, in accordance with and subject to the procedures specified in this Schedule, and the accounting and billing requirements specified in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3. PJMSettlement shall not be a contracting party with respect to such self-scheduled or self-supplied transactions.

#### **1.7.9 Delivery to an External Market Buyer.**

A purchase of Spot Market Energy by an External Market Buyer shall be delivered to a bus or buses at the electrical boundaries of the PJM Region specified by the Office of the Interconnection, or to load in such area that is not served by Network Transmission Service, using Point-to-Point Transmission Service paid for by the External Market Buyer. Further delivery of such energy shall be the responsibility of the External Market Buyer.

#### **1.7.10 Other Transactions.**

##### **(a) Bilateral Transactions.**

(i) In addition to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of electric energy to or from each other or any other entity, subject to the obligations of Market Participants to make Generation Capacity Resources available for dispatch by the Office of the Interconnection. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its InSchedule and ExSchedule tools.

(ii) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to a Market Participant inside the PJM Region, title to the energy that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and the further transmission of the energy or further sale of the energy into the PJM Interchange Energy Market shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. With respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to an entity outside the PJM Region, title to the energy shall pass to the buyer at the border of the PJM Region and shall be delivered to the border using transmission service. In no event shall the purchase and sale of energy between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market or be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(iii) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of energy reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the megawatt hours of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected load and other physical delivery obligations of the buyer under the bilateral contract.

(iv) All payments and related charges for the energy associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection or PJMSettlement. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(v) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any Spot Market Backup used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver energy under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new InSchedule or ExSchedule reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection. PJMSettlement shall assign its claims against a seller with respect to a seller's nonpayment for Spot Market Backup to a buyer to the extent that the buyer has made an indemnification payment to PJMSettlement with respect to the seller's nonpayment.

(vi) Bilateral contracts that do not contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant are not subject to this Schedule, shall not be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection, and shall not in any way constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

(b) Market Participants shall have Spot Market Backup with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant, that are not Dynamic Transfers pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.12 and that are curtailed or interrupted for any reason (except for curtailments or interruptions through Load Management for load located within the PJM Region).

(c) To the extent the Office of the Interconnection dispatches a Generating Market Buyer's generation resources, such Generating Market Buyer may elect to net the output of such

resources against its hourly Equivalent Load. Such a Generating Market Buyer shall be deemed a buyer from the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Imports, and shall be deemed a seller to the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Exports.

(d) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility in accordance with the following provisions:

(i) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility during any month (1) when the net output of such facility is positive, or (2) when the net output of such facility is negative and the Market Seller during the same month has available at other of its generation facilities positive net output in an amount at least sufficient to offset fully such negative net output. For purposes of this subsection (d), “net output” of a generation facility during any month means the facility’s gross energy output, less the Station Power requirements of such facility, during that month. The determination of a generation facility’s or a Market Seller’s monthly net output under this subsection (d) will apply only to determine whether the Market Seller self-supplied Station Power during the month and will not affect the price of energy sold or consumed by the Market Seller at any bus during any Real-time Settlement Interval during the month. For each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has positive net output and delivers energy into the Transmission System, it will be paid the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy delivered. Conversely, for each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has negative net output and has received Station Power from the Transmission System, it will pay the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy consumed.

(ii) Transmission Provider will determine the extent to which each affected Market Seller during the month self-supplied its Station Power requirements or obtained Station Power from third-party providers (including affiliates) and will incorporate that determination in its accounting and billing for the month. In the event that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (1) of subsection (d)(i) above, Market Seller will not use, and will not incur any charges for, transmission service. In the event, and to the extent, that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (2) of subsection (d)(i) above (hereafter referred to as “remote self-supply of Station Power”), Market Seller shall use and pay for transmission service for the transmission of energy in an amount equal to the facility’s negative net output from Market Seller’s generation facility(ies) having positive net output. Unless the Market Seller makes other arrangements with Transmission Provider in advance, such transmission service shall be provided under Tariff, Part II and shall be charged the hourly rate under Tariff, Schedule 8 for Non-Firm Point-to-Point Transmission Service with an election to pay congestion charges, provided, however, that no reservation shall be necessary for such transmission service and the terms and charges under Tariff, Schedule 1; Tariff, Schedule 1A; Tariff, Schedule 2; Tariff, Schedule 3; Tariff Schedule 4; Tariff, Schedule 5; Tariff, Schedule 6; Tariff, Schedule 9; and Tariff, Schedule 10 shall not apply to such service. The amount of energy that a Market Seller transmits in conjunction with remote self-supply of Station

Power will not be affected by any other sales, purchases, or transmission of capacity or energy by or for such Market Seller under any other provisions of the PJM Tariff.

(iii) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power from its generation facilities located outside of the PJM Region during any month only if such generation facilities in fact run during such month and Market Seller separately has reserved transmission service and scheduled delivery of the energy from such resource in advance into the PJM Region.

(iv) The Office of the Interconnection is not responsible for determining Relevant Electric Retail Regulatory Authority-jurisdictional retail rates, and the monthly netting provision in section 1.7.10(d)(i) above does not determine whether a retail sale of station power has occurred in a month. Furthermore, notwithstanding any provision of subsection (d)(i) or (d)(ii) to the contrary, any net output determined for a Market Seller for Station Power purposes shall, as more fully set forth in the PJM manuals, take account of MWh values submitted to the Office of the Interconnection via its metering reporting systems by the Market Seller or the applicable Electric Distribution Company designated to make such submission, that reflect the Market Seller's purchase of energy at retail to meet its Station Power needs.

#### **1.7.11 Emergencies.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection, with the assistance of the Members' dispatchers as it may request, shall be responsible for monitoring the operation of the PJM Region, for declaring the existence of an Emergency, and for directing the operations of Market Participants as necessary to manage, alleviate or end an Emergency. The standards, policies and procedures of the Office of the Interconnection for declaring the existence of an Emergency, including but not limited to a Minimum Generation Emergency, and for managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency, shall apply to all Members on a non-discriminatory basis. Actions by the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Participants shall be carried out in accordance with this Agreement, the NERC Operating Policies, Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles and standards, Good Utility Practice, and the PJM Manuals. A declaration that an Emergency exists or is likely to exist by the Office of the Interconnection shall be binding on all Market Participants until the Office of the Interconnection announces that the actual or threatened Emergency no longer exists. Consistent with existing contracts, all Market Participants shall comply with all directions from the Office of the Interconnection for the purpose of managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency. The Market Participants shall authorize the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to purchase or sell energy on their behalf to meet an Emergency, and otherwise to implement agreements with other Control Areas interconnected with the PJM Region for the mutual provision of service to meet an Emergency, in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) To the extent load must be shed to alleviate an Emergency in a Control Zone, the Office of the Interconnection shall, to the maximum extent practicable, direct the shedding of load within such Control Zone. The Office of the Interconnection may shed load in one Control Zone to alleviate an Emergency in another Control Zone under its control only as necessary after

having first shed load to the maximum extent practicable in the Control Zone experiencing the Emergency and only to the extent that PJM supports other control areas (not under its control) in those situations where load shedding would be necessary, such as to prevent isolation of facilities within the Eastern Interconnection, to prevent voltage collapse, or to restore system frequency following a system collapse; provided, however, that the Office of the Interconnection may not order a manual load dump in a Control Zone solely to address capacity deficiencies in another Control Zone. This subsection shall be implemented consistent with the North American Electric Reliability Council and applicable reliability council standards.

#### **1.7.12 Fees and Charges.**

Each Market Participant, except for Special Members, shall pay all fees and charges of the Office of the Interconnection for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market as determined by and allocated to the Market Participant by the Office of the Interconnection, and for additional services they request from the LLC, PJMSettlement or the Office of the Interconnection that are not required for the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, in accordance with Schedule 3.

#### **1.7.13 Relationship to the PJM Region.**

The PJM Interchange Energy Market operates within and subject to the requirements for the operation of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.14 PJM Manuals.**

The Office of the Interconnection shall be responsible for maintaining, updating, and promulgating the PJM Manuals as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market. The PJM Manuals, as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market, shall conform and comply with this Agreement, NERC operating policies, and Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles, guidelines and standards, and shall be designed to facilitate administration of an efficient energy market within industry reliability standards and the physical capabilities of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.15 Corrective Action.**

Consistent with Good Utility Practice, the Office of the Interconnection shall be authorized to direct or coordinate corrective action, whether or not specified in the PJM Manuals, as necessary to alleviate unusual conditions that threaten the integrity or reliability of the PJM Region, or the regional power system.

#### **1.7.16 Recording.**

Subject to the requirements of applicable State or federal law, all voice communications with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center may be recorded by the Office of the Interconnection and any Market Participant communicating with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center, and each Market Participant hereby consents to such recording.

### **1.7.17 [Reserved.]**

### **1.7.18 Regulation.**

(a) Regulation to meet the Regulation objective of each Regulation Zone shall be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered electrical boundaries of such Regulation Zone. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Regulation, shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Regulation capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Regulation Zone an amount of Regulation equal to the Regulation objective for such Regulation Zone as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) The Regulation range of a generation unit or Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be at least twice the amount of Regulation assigned as described in the PJM Manuals.

(d) A resource capable of automatic energy dispatch that is also providing Regulation shall have its energy dispatch range reduced by at least twice the amount of the Regulation provided with consideration of the Regulation limits of that resource, as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(e) Qualified Regulation must satisfy the measurement and verification tests described in the PJM Manuals.

### **1.7.19 Ramping.**

A generator dispatched by the Office of the Interconnection pursuant to a control signal appropriate to increase or decrease the generator's megawatt output level shall be able to change output at the ramping rate specified in the Offer Data submitted to the Office of the Interconnection for that generator. Market Sellers must specify a ramping rate in the Offer Data that is an accurate representation of the resource's capabilities given the confines of the PJM software.

### **1.7.19A Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Synchronized Reserve can be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Synchronized Reserve if its entire output has been designated as emergency energy or if the resource is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, or a Hybrid Resource comprised exclusively of wind and solar components, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption

and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Primary and Synchronized Reserve equal to the respective Primary Reserve Requirement and Synchronized Reserve Requirement objectives for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19A.01 Non-Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Non-Synchronized Reserve shall be supplied from generation resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, an ESR Model Participant, or a Hybrid Resource, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Non-Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves.



No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. All other non-emergency generation capacity resources available to provide energy shall also be available to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve, as applicable to the capacity resource's capability to provide these services. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Non-Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Non-Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Non-Synchronized Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve and Non-Synchronized Reserve meets the Primary Reserve Requirement for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Non-Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource shall be the increase in energy output achievable by the generation resource within a continuous 10-minute period provided that the resource is not synchronized to the system at the initiation of the response.

#### **1.7.19A.02 Secondary Reserve.**

(a) Secondary Reserve can be supplied from synchronized and non-synchronized generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, as specified in the PJM Manuals. A resource is not eligible to provide Secondary Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, or a Hybrid Resource comprised exclusively of wind and solar components, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Secondary Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the

Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Secondary Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Secondary Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, an amount of Secondary Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve and Secondary Reserve meets the respective 30-minute Reserve Requirement for each such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, and as specified in the PJM Manuals. In accordance with the PJM Manuals, the Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the 30-minute Reserve Requirement in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Secondary Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 30-minute period, minus the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19B Bilateral Transactions Regarding Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, and Secondary Reserve.**

(a) In addition to transactions in the Regulation market, Synchronized Reserve market, Non-Synchronized Reserve market and Secondary Reserve market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve or Secondary Reserve to or from each other or any other entity. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its Markets Gateway tools.

(b) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to a Market Participant in the PJM Region, title to the product that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and any further transactions associated with such products or further sale of such Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, respectively, shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. In no event shall the purchase and sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a

transaction in PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, or otherwise be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(c) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the amounts of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected requirements for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve of the buyer pursuant to such bilateral contracts.

(d) All payments and related charges for the Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(e) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any purchases by the seller under the bilateral contract in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new Markets Gateway reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's reporting of Markets Gateway schedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the reported Markets Gateway schedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection.

(f) Market Participants shall purchase Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve from PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, in quantities sufficient to complete the delivery or receipt obligations of a bilateral contract that has been curtailed or interrupted for any reason, with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non- Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant.

#### **1.7.20 Communication and Operating Requirements.**

(a) Market Participants. Each Market Participant shall have, or shall arrange to have, its transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market subject to control by a Market Operations Center, with staffing and communications systems capable of real-time communication with the Office of the Interconnection during normal and Emergency conditions and of control of the Market Participant's relevant load or facilities sufficient to meet the requirements of the Market Participant's transactions with the PJM Interchange Energy Market, including but not limited to the following requirements as applicable, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals.

(b) Market Sellers selling from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources within the PJM Region shall: report to the Office of the Interconnection sources of energy and Economic Load Response Participant resources available for operation; supply to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data; report to the Office of the Interconnection generation resources and Economic Load Response Participant resources that are self-scheduled; with respect to generation resources, report to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales transactions to buyers not within the PJM Region; confirm to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales to Market Buyers within the PJM Region; respond to the Office of the Interconnection's directives to start, shutdown or change output levels of generation units, or change scheduled voltages or reactive output levels of generation units, or reduce load from Economic Load Response Participant resources; continuously maintain all Offer Data concurrent with on-line operating information; and ensure that, where so equipped, generating equipment and Economic Load Response Participant resources are operated with control equipment functioning as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) Market Sellers selling from generation resources outside the PJM Region shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data, including offers specifying amounts of energy available, hours of availability and prices of energy and other services; respond to Office of the Interconnection directives to schedule delivery or change delivery schedules; and communicate delivery schedules to the Market Seller's Control Area.

(d) Market Participants that are Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: respond to Office of the Interconnection directives for load management steps; report to the Office of the Interconnection Generation Capacity Resources to satisfy capacity obligations that are available for pool operation; report to the Office of the Interconnection all bilateral purchase transactions; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(e) Market Participants that are not Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection requests to purchase specified amounts of energy for each hour of the Operating Day during which it intends to purchase from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, along with Dispatch Rate levels above which it does not desire to purchase; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(f) Economic Load Response Participants are responsible for maintaining demand reduction information, including the amount and price at which demand may be reduced. The

Economic Load Response Participant shall provide this information to the Office of the Interconnection by posting it on the Load Response Program Registration link of the PJM website as required by the PJM Manuals. The Economic Load Response Participant shall notify the Office of the Interconnection of a demand reduction concurrent with, or prior to, the beginning of such demand reduction in accordance with the PJM Manuals. In the event that an Economic Load Response Participant chooses to measure load reductions using a Customer Baseline Load, the Economic Load Response Participant shall inform the Office of the Interconnection of a change in its operations or the operations of the end-use customer that would affect a relevant Customer Baseline Load as required by the PJM Manuals.

(g) PRD Providers shall be responsible for automation and supervisory control equipment that satisfy the criteria set forth in the RAA to ensure automated reductions to their Price Responsive Demand in response to price in accordance with their PRD Curves submitted to the Office of the Interconnection.

(h) Market Participants engaging in Coordinated External Transactions shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the information required to be specified in a CTS Interface Bid, in accordance with the procedures of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.13 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.13.

Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
Attachment K-Appendix, section 5.6  
Effective June 1, 2023  
  
(Clean Format)

## **5.6 Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors**

### **5.6.1 Application of Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors in the Day-ahead and Real-time Energy Markets**

In the Day-ahead Energy Market, the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors shall be used to ensure a feasible market clearing solution but not used to determine the Marginal Value of a transmission constraint. In the Real-time Energy Market, the Office of the Interconnection shall use Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors to determine the Marginal Value for a transmission constraint when that transmission constraint cannot be managed within the binding transmission limit in a dispatch interval. If a Market Suspension greater than twenty-four (24) consecutive hours is declared in the Real-time Energy Market as per Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.5.2, Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors shall not be used to determine the Marginal Value of a transmission constraint. The Marginal Value of the transmission constraint shall be used in the determination of the Congestion Price component of Locational Marginal Price as referenced in Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 2.5 through Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 2.6, and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.5 through Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.6. The Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor may set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint during any dispatch interval in the Real-time Energy Market depending on the following:

(a) If the market clearing software that clears the Real-time Energy Market cannot produce a solution that manages the flow on a constraint within the binding limit in a dispatch interval at a cost less than or equal to the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor, the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor shall set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint. In such instances, to manage the flow over the constraint, the Office of the Interconnection may adjust the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor as set forth in Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 5.6.3 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 5.6.3.

(b) If the Real-time Energy Market constraints are subject to market-to-market congestion management protocols with an adjacent Regional Transmission Organization and the market clearing software cannot produce a solution that manages the flow on a constraint within the binding limit in a dispatch interval, the Office of the Interconnection may coordinate with such Regional Transmission Organization to either allow the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor to set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint or to apply the Constraint Relaxation Logic upon mutual agreement in accordance with applicable Joint Operating Agreements.

### **5.6.2 Default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor Values**

Transmission constraints located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, including market-to-market coordinated constraints, regardless of voltage level, are defaulted to a \$30,000/MWh Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in the Day-ahead Energy Market when determining the day-ahead security constrained economic dispatch, known as the dispatch run, and \$2,000/MWh in the determination of Day-ahead Prices in the pricing run. Constraints

located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, excluding market-to-market coordinated constraints, regardless of voltage level, are defaulted to a \$2,000/MWh Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in the Real-time Energy Market. Market-to-market coordinated constraints in the Real-time Energy Market, located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, will use a default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor of \$1,000/MWh or a value agreed upon by PJM and the relevant Regional Transmission Organization in accordance with applicable Joint Operating Agreements.

### 5.6.3 Modifications to Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor Values

(a) The Office of the Interconnection may modify the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor values used in the Real-time Energy Market or Day-ahead Energy Market for individual transmission constraints to: (1) ensure the market clearing solution is feasible, (2) reflect changes to the operating practices which are mutually agreed upon with the neighboring RTO for managing such constraints for market-to-market coordinated constraints, or (3) reflect persistent system operational or reliability needs and the cost of the resources available to effectively relieve congestion on the constraint. When such conditions occur, the Office of the Interconnection may raise the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when sufficient congestion relief on the constraint cannot be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor. The Office of the Interconnection may lower the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when sufficient congestion relief on the constraint can be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in order to prevent a high cost resource that cannot provide material congestion relief on the constraint from inappropriately setting price for the constraint or when congestion relief on the constraint can be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor but resources are not available for congestion relief between the marginal value of the appreciable resource and the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor if the congestion results from a transmission outage needed to address Regional Transmission Expansion Plan criteria or interconnection requests in the impacted area designed to improve system reliability. In either instance, to effectively relieve congestion on the constraint, the revised Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor value may be determined using the following formula, while accounting for the ability for such inputs to vary as system conditions change throughout the operating day:

$$\text{Revised Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor (\$/MW)} = \frac{\text{System Energy Price} + \text{Loss Price} + \text{Congestion Price} - \text{Incremental Energy Offer}^*}{D_{\text{fax}}}$$

Where  $D_{\text{fax}}$  equals the distribution factor of the resource for the transmission constraint

\*For purposes of this equation only, Incremental Energy Offer includes start up and no load costs where appropriate.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall post, as soon as practicable, on its website any changes to the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor values used in the Real-time Energy Market and/or the Day-ahead Energy Market.



Revisions to the  
PJM Open Access Transmission Tariff  
Attachment DD, section 5.12  
Effective May 31, 2024  
  
(Clean Format)

## 5.12 Conduct of RPM Auctions

The Office of the Interconnection shall employ an optimization algorithm for each Base Residual Auction and each Incremental Auction to evaluate the Sell Offers and other inputs to such auction to determine the Sell Offers that clear such auction.

### a) Base Residual Auction

For each Base Residual Auction, the optimization algorithm shall consider:

- all Sell Offers submitted in such auction;
- the Variable Resource Requirement Curves for the PJM Region and each LDA;
- any constraints resulting from the Locational Deliverability Requirement and any applicable Capacity Import Limit;
- For the 2018/2019 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the PJM Reliability Requirement; and
- For the 2020/2021 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the requirement that the cleared quantity of Summer-Period Capacity Performance Resources equal the cleared quantity of Winter-Period Capacity Performance Resources for the PJM Region.

The optimization algorithm shall be applied to calculate the overall clearing result to minimize the cost of satisfying the reliability requirements across the PJM Region, regardless of whether the quantity clearing the Base Residual Auction is above or below the applicable target quantity, while respecting all applicable requirements and constraints, including any restrictions specified in any Credit-Limited Offers. Where the supply curve formed by the Sell Offers submitted in an auction falls entirely below the Variable Resource Requirement Curve, the auction shall clear at the price-capacity point on the Variable Resource Requirement Curve corresponding to the total Unforced Capacity provided by all such Sell Offers. Where the supply curve consists only of Sell Offers located entirely below the Variable Resource Requirement Curve and Sell Offers located entirely above the Variable Resource Requirement Curve, the auction shall clear at the price-capacity point on the Variable Resource Requirement Curve corresponding to the total Unforced Capacity provided by all Sell Offers located entirely below the Variable Resource Requirement Curve. In determining the lowest-cost overall clearing result that satisfies all applicable constraints and requirements, the optimization may select from among multiple possible alternative clearing results that satisfy such requirements, including, for example (without limitation by such example), accepting a lower-priced Sell Offer that intersects the Variable Resource Requirement Curve and that specifies a minimum capacity block, accepting a higher-priced Sell Offer that intersects the Variable Resource Requirement Curve and that contains no minimum-block limitations, or rejecting both of the above alternatives and clearing the auction at the higher-priced point on the Variable Resource Requirement Curve that

corresponds to the Unforced Capacity provided by all Sell Offers located entirely below the Variable Resource Requirement Curve. For the 2020/2021 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the supply curve formed by the Sell Offers submitted within an LDA for which a separate VRR Curve is established, shall only consider the quantity of MW from Summer-Period Capacity Performance Resources that are equally matched with Winter-Period Capacity Performance Resources within the LDA, such that only the equally matched quantity of opposite-season Sell Offers are considered in satisfying the LDA's reliability requirement.

The Sell Offer price of a Qualifying Transmission Upgrade shall be treated as a capacity price differential between the LDAs specified in such Sell Offer between which CETL is increased, and the Import Capability provided by such upgrade shall clear to the extent the difference in clearing prices between such LDAs is greater than the price specified in such Sell Offer. The Capacity Resource clearing results and Capacity Resource Clearing Prices so determined shall be applicable for such Delivery Year. The Capacity Resource clearing results and Capacity Resource Clearing Prices determined for Summer-Period Capacity Performance Resources shall be applicable for the calendar months of June through October and the following May of such Delivery Year; and shall be applicable for Winter-Period Capacity Performance Resources for the calendar months of November through April of such Delivery Year.

b) Scheduled Incremental Auctions.

For purposes of a Scheduled Incremental Auction, the optimization algorithm shall consider:

- For the 2018/2019 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the PJM Reliability Requirement;
- Updated LDA Reliability Requirements taking into account any updated Capacity Emergency Transfer Objectives;
- The Capacity Emergency Transfer Limit used in the Base Residual Auction, or any updated value resulting from a Conditional Incremental Auction;
- All applicable Capacity Import Limits;
- For the 2018/2019 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, for each LDA, such LDA's updated Reliability Requirement;
- For the 2020/2021 Delivery Year and subsequent Delivery Years, the requirement that the cleared quantity of Summer-Period Capacity Performance Resources equal the cleared quantity of Winter-Period Capacity Performance Resources for the PJM Region;
- A demand curve consisting of the Buy Bids submitted in such auction and, if indicated for use in such auction in accordance with the provisions below, the Updated VRR Curve Increment;

- The Sell Offers submitted in such auction; and
- The Unforced Capacity previously committed for such Delivery Year.

(i) When the requirement to seek additional resource commitments in a Scheduled Incremental Auction is triggered by Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(2), the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of such auction the Updated VRR Curve Increment.

(ii) When the requirement to seek additional resource commitments in a Scheduled Incremental Auction is triggered by Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(1), and the conditions stated in Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(2) do not apply, the Office of the Interconnection first shall determine the total quantity of (A) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to procure in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction, minus (B) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to sell back in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction, plus (C) the difference between the updated PJM Region Reliability Requirement or updated LDA Reliability Requirement and, respectively, the PJM Region Reliability Requirement, or LDA Reliability Requirement, utilized in the most recent prior auction conducted for such Delivery Year plus any amount required by section 5.4(c)(2)(ii), plus (D) the reduction in Unforced Capacity commitments associated with the transition provisions of Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.5A(c)(i)(B) and RAA, Schedule 6, section L.9. If the result of such equation is a positive quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of such auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Increment extending right from the left-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount equal to that positive quantity defined above, to seek to procure such quantity. If the result of such equation is a negative quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of the auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Decrement, extending and ascending to the left from the right-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount corresponding to the negative quantity defined above, to seek to sell back such quantity.

(iii) When the possible need to seek agreements to release capacity commitments in any Scheduled Incremental Auction is indicated for the PJM Region or any LDA by Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(3)(i), the Office of the Interconnection first shall determine the total quantity of (A) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to procure in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction, minus (B) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to sell back in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction, plus (C) the difference between the updated PJM Region Reliability Requirement or updated LDA Reliability Requirement and, respectively, the PJM Region Reliability Requirement, or LDA Reliability Requirement, utilized in the most recent prior auction conducted for such Delivery Year minus any capacity sell-back amount determined by PJM to be required for the PJM Region or such LDA by Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.4(c)(3)(ii), plus (D) the reduction in Unforced Capacity commitments associated with the transition provisions of Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.5A(c)(i)(B) and RAA, Schedule 6, section L.9, provided, however, that the

amount sold in total for all LDAs and the PJM Region related to a delay in a Backbone Transmission upgrade may not exceed the amounts purchased in total for all LDAs and the PJM Region related to a delay in a Backbone Transmission upgrade. If the result of such equation is a positive quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of such auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Increment extending right from the left-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount equal to that positive quantity defined above, to seek to procure such quantity. If the result of such equation is a negative quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of the auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Decrement, extending and ascending to the left from the right-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount corresponding to the negative quantity defined above, to seek to sell back such quantity.

(iv) If none of the tests for adjustment of capacity procurement in subsections (i), (ii), or (iii) is satisfied for the PJM Region or an LDA in a Scheduled Incremental Auction, the Office of the Interconnection first shall determine the total quantity of (A) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to procure in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction, minus (B) the amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to sell back in prior Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auction. If the result of such equation is a positive quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of such auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Increment extending right from the left-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount equal to that positive quantity defined above, to seek to procure such quantity. If the result of such equation is a negative quantity, the Office of the Interconnection shall employ in the clearing of the auction a portion of the Updated VRR Curve Decrement, extending and ascending to the left from the right-most point on that curve in a megawatt amount corresponding to the negative quantity defined above, to seek to sell back such quantity.

(v) (reserved)

(vi) If the above tests are triggered for an LDA and for another LDA wholly located within the first LDA, the Office of the Interconnection may adjust the amount of any Sell Offer or Buy Bids otherwise required by subsections (i), (ii), or (iii) above in one LDA as appropriate to take into account any reliability impacts on the other LDA.

(vii) The optimization algorithm shall calculate the overall clearing result to minimize the cost to satisfy the Unforced Capacity Obligation of the PJM Region to account for the updated PJM Peak Load Forecast and the cost of committing replacement capacity in response to the Buy Bids submitted, while satisfying or honoring such reliability requirements and constraints, in the same manner as set forth in subsection (a) above.

(viii) Load Serving Entities may be entitled to certain credits (“Excess Commitment Credits”) under certain circumstances as follows:

(A) [Reserved]

- (B) For any Delivery Year beginning with the Delivery Year that commences June 1, 2012, the total amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to sell back pursuant to subsection (b)(iii) above in the Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Year that does not clear such auctions, less the total amount that the Office of the Interconnection sought to procure pursuant to subsections (b)(i) and (b)(ii) above in the Scheduled Incremental Auctions for such Delivery Years that does not clear such auctions, will be allocated to Load Serving Entities as set forth below;
- (C) the amount from (A) or (B) above for the PJM Region shall be allocated among Locational Deliverability Areas pro rata based on the reduction for each such Locational Deliverability Area in the peak load forecast from the time of the Base Residual Auction to the time of the Third Incremental Auction; provided, however, that the amount allocated to a Locational Deliverability Area may not exceed the reduction in the corresponding Reliability Requirement for such Locational Deliverability Area; and provided further that any LDA with an increase in its load forecast shall not be allocated any Excess Commitment Credits;
- (D) the amount, if any, allocated to a Locational Deliverability Area shall be further allocated among Load Serving Entities in such areas that are charged a Locational Reliability Charge based on the Daily Unforced Capacity Obligation of such Load Serving Entities as of June 1 of the Delivery Year and shall be constant for the entire Delivery Year. Excess Commitment Credits may be used as Replacement Capacity or traded bilaterally.

c) Conditional Incremental Auction

For each Conditional Incremental Auction, the optimization algorithm shall consider:

- The quantity and location of capacity required to address the identified reliability concern that gave rise to the Conditional Incremental Auction;
- All applicable Capacity Import Limits;
- the same Capacity Emergency Transfer Limits that were modeled in the Base Residual Auction, or any updated value resulting from a Conditional Incremental Auction; and
- the Sell Offers submitted in such auction.

The Office of the Interconnection shall submit a Buy Bid based on the quantity and location of capacity required to address the identified reliability violation at a Buy Bid price equal to 1.5 times Net CONE.

The optimization algorithm shall calculate the overall clearing result to minimize the cost to address the identified reliability concern, while satisfying or honoring such reliability requirements and constraints.

d) Equal-priced Sell Offers

If two or more Sell Offers submitted in any auction satisfying all applicable constraints include the same offer price, and some, but not all, of the Unforced Capacity of such Sell Offers is required to clear the auction, then the auction shall be cleared in a manner that minimizes total costs, including total make-whole payments if any such offer includes a minimum block and, to the extent consistent with the foregoing, in accordance with the following additional principles:

1) as necessary, the optimization shall clear such offers that have a flexible megawatt quantity, and the flexible portions of such offers that include a minimum block that already has cleared, where some but not all of such equal-priced flexible quantities are required to clear the auction, pro rata based on their flexible megawatt quantities; and

2) when equal-priced minimum-block offers would result in equal overall costs, including make-whole payments, and only one such offer is required to clear the auction, then the offer that was submitted earliest to the Office of the Interconnection, based on its assigned timestamp, will clear.

Revisions to the  
PJM Operating Agreement  
Schedule 1, section 1.7  
Effective August 28, 2024

(Clean Format)



## **1.7 General.**

### **1.7.1 Market Sellers.**

Only Market Sellers shall be eligible to submit offers to the Office of the Interconnection for the sale of electric energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Sellers shall comply with the prices, terms, and operating characteristics of all Offer Data submitted to and accepted by the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.2 Market Buyers.**

Only Market Buyers, Energy Storage Resources, and Market Participants purchasing Direct Charging Energy to charge Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall be eligible to purchase energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Buyers shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

#### **1.7.2A Economic Load Response Participants.**

Only Economic Load Response Participants shall be eligible to participate in the Real-time Energy Market and the Day-ahead Energy Market by submitting offers to the Office of the Interconnection to reduce demand.

#### **1.7.2B Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources.**

Energy purchased from the PJM Interchange Energy Market by a Market Participant of an Open-Loop Hybrid Resource for charging such resource, or that an Energy Storage Resource purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, must be Direct Charging Energy. Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.3 Agents.**

A Market Participant may participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent, provided that the Market Participant informs the Office of the Interconnection in advance in writing of the appointment of such agent. A Market Participant participating in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent shall be bound by all of the acts or representations of such agent with respect to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and shall ensure that any such agent complies with the requirements of this Agreement.

### **1.7.4 General Obligations of the Market Participants.**

(a) In performing its obligations to the Office of the Interconnection hereunder, each Market Participant shall at all times (i) follow Good Utility Practice, (ii) comply with all applicable laws and regulations, (iii) comply with the applicable principles, guidelines, standards and requirements of FERC, NERC and each Applicable Regional Entity, (iv) comply with the procedures established for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and PJM Region

and (v) cooperate with the Office of the Interconnection as necessary for the operation of the PJM Region in a safe, reliable manner consistent with Good Utility Practice.

(b) Market Participants shall undertake all operations in or affecting the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region including but not limited to compliance with all Emergency procedures, in accordance with the power and authority of the Office of the Interconnection with respect to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region as established in this Agreement, and as specified in the Schedules to this Agreement and the PJM Manuals. Failure to comply with the foregoing operational requirements shall subject a Market Participant to such reasonable charges or other remedies or sanctions for non-compliance as may be established by the PJM Board, including legal or regulatory proceedings as authorized by the PJM Board to enforce the obligations of this Agreement.

(c) The Office of the Interconnection may establish such committees with a representative of each Market Participant, and the Market Participants agree to provide appropriately qualified personnel for such committees, as may be necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform its obligations hereunder.

(d) All Market Participants shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the scheduling and other information specified in the Schedules to this Agreement, and such other information as the Office of the Interconnection may reasonably require for the reliable and efficient operation of the PJM Region and PJM Interchange Energy Market, and for compliance with applicable regulatory requirements for posting market and related information. Such information shall be provided as much in advance as possible, but in no event later than the deadlines established by the Schedules to this Agreement, or by the Office of the Interconnection in conformance with such Schedules. Such information shall include, but not be limited to, maintenance and other anticipated outages of generation or transmission facilities, scheduling and related information on bilateral transactions and self-scheduled resources, and implementation of interruption of load, Price Responsive Demand, Economic Load Response Participant resources, and other load reduction measures. The Office of the Interconnection shall abide by appropriate requirements for the non-disclosure and protection of any confidential or proprietary information given to the Office of the Interconnection by a Market Participant. Each Market Participant shall maintain or cause to be maintained compatible information and communications systems, as specified by the Office of the Interconnection, required to transmit scheduling, dispatch, or other time-sensitive information to the Office of the Interconnection in a timely manner. Market Participants that request additional information or communications system access or connections beyond those which are required by the Office of the Interconnection for reliability in the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, including but not limited to PJMnet or Internet SCADA connections, shall be solely responsible for the cost of such additional access and connections and for purchasing, leasing, installing and maintaining any associated facilities and equipment, which shall remain the property of the Market Participant.

(e) Subject to the requirements for Economic Load Response Participants in section 1.5A above, each Market Participant shall install and operate, or shall otherwise arrange for, metering and related equipment capable of recording and transmitting all voice and data communications

reasonably necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform the services specified in this Agreement. A Market Participant that elects to be separately billed for its PJM Interchange shall, to the extent necessary, be individually metered in accordance with Operating Agreement, section 14, or shall agree upon an allocation of PJM Interchange between it and the Market Participant through whose meters the unmetered Market Participant's PJM Interchange is delivered. The Office of the Interconnection shall be notified of the allocation by the foregoing Market Participants.

(f) Each Market Participant shall operate, or shall cause to be operated, any generating resources owned or controlled by such Market Participant that are within the PJM Region or otherwise supplying energy to or through the PJM Region in a manner that is consistent with the standards, requirements or directions of the Office of the Interconnection and that will permit the Office of the Interconnection to perform its obligations under this Agreement; provided, however, no Market Participant shall be required to take any action that is inconsistent with Good Utility Practice or applicable law.

(g) Each Market Participant shall follow the directions of the Office of the Interconnection to take actions to prevent, manage, alleviate or end an Emergency in a manner consistent with this Agreement and the procedures of the PJM Region as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(h) Each Market Participant shall obtain and maintain all permits, licenses or approvals required for the Market Participant to participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market in the manner contemplated by this Agreement.

(i) Consistent with Tariff, section 36.1.1, to the extent its generating facility is dispatchable, a Market Participant shall submit an Economic Minimum in the Real-time Energy Market that is no greater than the higher of its physical operating minimum or its Capacity Interconnection Rights, as that term is defined in the PJM Tariff, associated with such generating facility under its Interconnection Service Agreement under Attachment O of the PJM Tariff, Generation Interconnection Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or Wholesale Market Participation Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or functionally equivalent agreement.

### **1.7.5 Market Operations Center.**

Each Market Participant shall maintain a Market Operations Center, or shall make appropriate arrangements for the performance of such services on its behalf. A Market Operations Center shall meet the performance, equipment, communications, staffing and training standards and requirements specified in this Agreement, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals, for the scheduling and completion of transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the maintenance of the reliable operation of the PJM Region, and shall be sufficient to enable (i) a Market Seller or an Economic Load Response Participant to perform all terms and conditions of its offers to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and (ii) a Market Buyer or an Economic Load Response Participant to conform to the requirements for purchasing from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.6 Scheduling and Dispatching.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch in real-time generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources economically on the basis of least-cost, security-constrained dispatch and the prices and operating characteristics offered by Market Sellers, continuing until sufficient generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources are dispatched to serve the PJM Interchange Energy Market energy purchase requirements under normal system conditions of the Market Buyers (taking into account any reductions to such requirements in accordance with PRD Curves properly submitted by PRD Providers), as well as the requirements of the PJM Region for ancillary services provided by generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources, in accordance with this Agreement. Such scheduling and dispatch shall recognize transmission constraints on coordinated flowgates external to the Transmission System in accordance with Appendix A to the Joint Operating Agreement between the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 38), the Joint Operating Agreement Among and Between New York Independent System Operator Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 45), and on other such flowgates that are coordinated in accordance with agreements between the LLC and other entities. Scheduling and dispatch shall be conducted in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall undertake to identify any conflict or incompatibility between the scheduling or other deadlines or specifications applicable to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and any relevant procedures of another Control Area, or any tariff (including the PJM Tariff). Upon determining that any such conflict or incompatibility exists, the Office of the Interconnection shall propose tariff or procedural changes, and undertake such other efforts as may be appropriate, to resolve any such conflict or incompatibility.

(c) To protect its generation or distribution facilities, or local Transmission Facilities not under the monitoring responsibility and dispatch control of the Office of the Interconnection, an entity may request that the Office of the Interconnection schedule and dispatch generation or reductions in demand to meet a limit on Transmission Facilities different from that which the Office of the Interconnection has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System. To the extent consistent with its other obligations under this Agreement, the Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch generation and reductions in demand in accordance with such request. An entity that makes a request pursuant to this section 1.7.6(c) shall be responsible for all generation and other costs resulting from its request that would not have been incurred by operating the Transmission System and scheduling and dispatching generation in the manner that the Office of the Interconnection otherwise has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System.

#### **1.7.7 Pricing.**

The price paid for energy bought and sold in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and for demand reductions will reflect the applicable interval Locational Marginal Price at each load and generation bus, determined by the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Agreement. Transmission Congestion Charges and Transmission Loss Charges, which shall be determined by differences in Congestion Prices and Loss Prices in the applicable interval, shall

be calculated by the Office of the Interconnection, and collected by PJMSettlement, and the revenues from there shall be disbursed by PJMSettlement in accordance with this Schedule.

### **1.7.8 Generating Market Buyer Resources.**

A Generating Market Buyer may elect to self-schedule its generation resources up to that Generating Market Buyer's Equivalent Load, in accordance with and subject to the procedures specified in this Schedule, and the accounting and billing requirements specified in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3. PJMSettlement shall not be a contracting party with respect to such self-scheduled or self-supplied transactions.

### **1.7.9 Delivery to an External Market Buyer.**

A purchase of Spot Market Energy by an External Market Buyer shall be delivered to a bus or buses at the electrical boundaries of the PJM Region specified by the Office of the Interconnection, or to load in such area that is not served by Network Transmission Service, using Point-to-Point Transmission Service paid for by the External Market Buyer. Further delivery of such energy shall be the responsibility of the External Market Buyer.

### **1.7.10 Other Transactions.**

#### **(a) Bilateral Transactions.**

- (i) In addition to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of electric energy to or from each other or any other entity, subject to the obligations of Market Participants to make Generation Capacity Resources available for dispatch by the Office of the Interconnection. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its InSchedule and ExSchedule tools.
- (ii) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to a Market Participant inside the PJM Region, title to the energy that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and the further transmission of the energy or further sale of the energy into the PJM Interchange Energy Market shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. With respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to an entity outside the PJM Region, title to the energy shall pass to the buyer at the border of the PJM Region and shall be delivered to the border using transmission service. In no event shall the purchase and sale of energy between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market or

be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

- (iii) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of energy reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the megawatt hours of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected load and other physical delivery obligations of the buyer under the bilateral contract.
- (iv) All payments and related charges for the energy associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection or PJMSettlement. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.
- (v) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any Spot Market Backup used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver energy under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new InSchedule or ExSchedule reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection. PJMSettlement shall assign its claims against a seller with respect to a seller's nonpayment for Spot Market Backup to a buyer to the extent that the buyer has made an indemnification payment to PJMSettlement with respect to the seller's nonpayment.
- (vi) Bilateral contracts that do not contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant are not subject to this Schedule, shall not be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection, and shall not in any way constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

(b) Market Participants shall have Spot Market Backup with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant, that are not Dynamic Transfers pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.12 and that are curtailed or interrupted for any reason (except for curtailments or interruptions through Load Management for load located within the PJM Region).

(c) To the extent the Office of the Interconnection dispatches a Generating Market Buyer's generation resources, such Generating Market Buyer may elect to net the output of such resources against its hourly Equivalent Load. Such a Generating Market Buyer shall be deemed a buyer from the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Imports, and shall be deemed a seller to the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Exports.

(d) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility in accordance with the following provisions:

- (i) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility during any month (1) when the net output of such facility is positive, or (2) when the net output of such facility is negative and the Market Seller during the same month has available at other of its generation facilities positive net output in an amount at least sufficient to offset fully such negative net output. For purposes of this subsection (d), "net output" of a generation facility during any month means the facility's gross energy output, less the Station Power requirements of such facility, during that month. The determination of a generation facility's or a Market Seller's monthly net output under this subsection (d) will apply only to determine whether the Market Seller self-supplied Station Power during the month and will not affect the price of energy sold or consumed by the Market Seller at any bus during any Real-time Settlement Interval during the month. For each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has positive net output and delivers energy into the Transmission System, it will be paid the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy delivered. Conversely, for each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has negative net output and has received Station Power from the Transmission System, it will pay the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy consumed.
- (ii) Transmission Provider will determine the extent to which each affected Market Seller during the month self-supplied its Station Power requirements or obtained Station Power from third-party providers (including affiliates) and will incorporate that determination in its accounting and billing for the month. In the event that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (1) of subsection (d)(i) above, Market Seller will not use, and will not incur any charges for, transmission service. In the event, and to

the extent, that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (2) of subsection (d)(i) above (hereafter referred to as “remote self-supply of Station Power”), Market Seller shall use and pay for transmission service for the transmission of energy in an amount equal to the facility’s negative net output from Market Seller’s generation facility(ies) having positive net output. Unless the Market Seller makes other arrangements with Transmission Provider in advance, such transmission service shall be provided under Tariff, Part II and shall be charged the hourly rate under Tariff, Schedule 8 for Non-Firm Point-to-Point Transmission Service with an election to pay congestion charges, provided, however, that no reservation shall be necessary for such transmission service and the terms and charges under Tariff, Schedule 1; Tariff, Schedule 1A; Tariff, Schedule 2; Tariff, Schedule 3; Tariff, Schedule 4; Tariff, Schedule 5; Tariff, Schedule 6; Tariff, Schedule 9; and Tariff, Schedule 10 shall not apply to such service. The amount of energy that a Market Seller transmits in conjunction with remote self-supply of Station Power will not be affected by any other sales, purchases, or transmission of capacity or energy by or for such Market Seller under any other provisions of the PJM Tariff.

- (iii) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power from its generation facilities located outside of the PJM Region during any month only if such generation facilities in fact run during such month and Market Seller separately has reserved transmission service and scheduled delivery of the energy from such resource in advance into the PJM Region.
- (iv) The Office of the Interconnection is not responsible for determining Relevant Electric Retail Regulatory Authority-jurisdictional retail rates, and the monthly netting provision in section 1.7.10(d)(i) above does not determine whether a retail sale of station power has occurred in a month. Furthermore, notwithstanding any provision of subsection (d)(i) or (d)(ii) to the contrary, any net output determined for a Market Seller for Station Power purposes shall, as more fully set forth in the PJM manuals, take account of MWh values submitted to the Office of the Interconnection via its metering reporting systems by the Market Seller or the applicable Electric Distribution Company designated to make such submission, that reflect the Market Seller’s purchase of energy at retail to meet its Station Power needs.

### **1.7.11 Emergencies.**

- (a) The Office of the Interconnection, with the assistance of the Members’ dispatchers as it may request, shall be responsible for monitoring the operation of the PJM Region, for declaring the existence of an Emergency, and for directing the operations of Market Participants as necessary to manage, alleviate or end an Emergency. The standards, policies and procedures of the Office of the Interconnection for declaring the existence of an Emergency, including but not



limited to a Minimum Generation Emergency, and for managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency, shall apply to all Members on a non-discriminatory basis. Actions by the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Participants shall be carried out in accordance with this Agreement, the NERC Operating Policies, Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles and standards, Good Utility Practice, and the PJM Manuals. A declaration that an Emergency exists or is likely to exist by the Office of the Interconnection shall be binding on all Market Participants until the Office of the Interconnection announces that the actual or threatened Emergency no longer exists. Consistent with existing contracts, all Market Participants shall comply with all directions from the Office of the Interconnection for the purpose of managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency. The Market Participants shall authorize the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to purchase or sell energy on their behalf to meet an Emergency, and otherwise to implement agreements with other Control Areas interconnected with the PJM Region for the mutual provision of service to meet an Emergency, in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) To the extent load must be shed to alleviate an Emergency in a Control Zone, the Office of the Interconnection shall, to the maximum extent practicable, direct the shedding of load within such Control Zone. The Office of the Interconnection may shed load in one Control Zone to alleviate an Emergency in another Control Zone under its control only as necessary after having first shed load to the maximum extent practicable in the Control Zone experiencing the Emergency and only to the extent that PJM supports other control areas (not under its control) in those situations where load shedding would be necessary, such as to prevent isolation of facilities within the Eastern Interconnection, to prevent voltage collapse, or to restore system frequency following a system collapse; provided, however, that the Office of the Interconnection may not order a manual load dump in a Control Zone solely to address capacity deficiencies in another Control Zone. This subsection shall be implemented consistent with the North American Electric Reliability Council and applicable reliability council standards.

#### **1.7.12 Fees and Charges.**

Each Market Participant, except for Special Members, shall pay all fees and charges of the Office of the Interconnection for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market as determined by and allocated to the Market Participant by the Office of the Interconnection, and for additional services they request from the LLC, PJMSettlement or the Office of the Interconnection that are not required for the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, in accordance with Schedule 3.

#### **1.7.13 Relationship to the PJM Region.**

The PJM Interchange Energy Market operates within and subject to the requirements for the operation of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.14 PJM Manuals.**

The Office of the Interconnection shall be responsible for maintaining, updating, and promulgating the PJM Manuals as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy

Market. The PJM Manuals, as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market, shall conform and comply with this Agreement, NERC operating policies, and Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles, guidelines and standards, and shall be designed to facilitate administration of an efficient energy market within industry reliability standards and the physical capabilities of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.15 Corrective Action.**

Consistent with Good Utility Practice, the Office of the Interconnection shall be authorized to direct or coordinate corrective action, whether or not specified in the PJM Manuals, as necessary to alleviate unusual conditions that threaten the integrity or reliability of the PJM Region, or the regional power system.

#### **1.7.16 Recording.**

Subject to the requirements of applicable State or federal law, all voice communications with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center may be recorded by the Office of the Interconnection and any Market Participant communicating with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center, and each Market Participant hereby consents to such recording.

#### **1.7.17 [Reserved.]**

#### **1.7.18 Regulation.**

(a) Regulation to meet the Regulation objective of each Regulation Zone shall be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered electrical boundaries of such Regulation Zone. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Regulation, shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Regulation capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Regulation Zone an amount of Regulation equal to the Regulation objective for such Regulation Zone as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) The Regulation range of a generation unit or Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be at least twice the amount of Regulation assigned as described in the PJM Manuals.

(d) A resource capable of automatic energy dispatch that is also providing Regulation shall have its energy dispatch range reduced by at least twice the amount of the Regulation provided with consideration of the Regulation limits of that resource, as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(e) Qualified Regulation must satisfy the measurement and verification tests described in the PJM Manuals.

#### **1.7.19 Ramping.**

A generator dispatched by the Office of the Interconnection pursuant to a control signal appropriate to increase or decrease the generator's megawatt output level shall be able to change output at the ramping rate specified in the Offer Data submitted to the Office of the Interconnection for that generator. Market Sellers must specify a ramping rate in the Offer Data that is an accurate representation of the resource's capabilities given the confines of the PJM software.

#### **1.7.19A Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Synchronized Reserve can be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Synchronized Reserve if its entire output has been designated as emergency energy or if the resource is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Primary and Synchronized Reserve equal to the respective Primary Reserve Requirement and Synchronized Reserve Requirement objectives for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19A.01 Non-Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Non-Synchronized Reserve shall be supplied from generation resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Non-Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. All other non-emergency generation capacity resources available to provide energy shall also be available to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve, as applicable to the capacity resource's capability to provide these services. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Non-Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Non-Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Non-Synchronized Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve and Non-Synchronized Reserve meets the Primary Reserve Requirement for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Non-Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource shall be the increase in energy output achievable by the generation resource within a continuous 10-minute period provided that the resource is not synchronized to the system at the initiation of the response.

#### **1.7.19A.02 Secondary Reserve.**

(a) Secondary Reserve can be supplied from synchronized and non-synchronized generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered

boundaries of the PJM Region, as specified in the PJM Manuals. A resource is not eligible to provide Secondary Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Secondary Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Secondary Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Secondary Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, an amount of Secondary Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve and Secondary Reserve meets the respective 30-minute Reserve Requirement for each such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, and as specified in the PJM Manuals. In accordance with the PJM Manuals, the Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the 30-minute Reserve Requirement in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Secondary Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 30-minute period, minus the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19B Bilateral Transactions Regarding Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, and Secondary Reserve.**

(a) In addition to transactions in the Regulation market, Synchronized Reserve market, Non-Synchronized Reserve market and Secondary Reserve market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve or Secondary Reserve to or from each other or any other entity. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-

Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its Markets Gateway tools.

(b) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to a Market Participant in the PJM Region, title to the product that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and any further transactions associated with such products or further sale of such Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, respectively, shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. In no event shall the purchase and sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, or otherwise be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(c) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the amounts of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected requirements for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve of the buyer pursuant to such bilateral contracts.

(d) All payments and related charges for the Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(e) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any purchases by the seller under the bilateral contract in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new Markets Gateway reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's reporting of Markets Gateway schedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall

be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the reported Markets Gateway schedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection.

(f) Market Participants shall purchase Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve from PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, in quantities sufficient to complete the delivery or receipt obligations of a bilateral contract that has been curtailed or interrupted for any reason, with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant.

#### **1.7.20 Communication and Operating Requirements.**

(a) Market Participants. Each Market Participant shall have, or shall arrange to have, its transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market subject to control by a Market Operations Center, with staffing and communications systems capable of real-time communication with the Office of the Interconnection during normal and Emergency conditions and of control of the Market Participant's relevant load or facilities sufficient to meet the requirements of the Market Participant's transactions with the PJM Interchange Energy Market, including but not limited to the following requirements as applicable, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals.

(b) Market Sellers selling from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources within the PJM Region shall: report to the Office of the Interconnection sources of energy and Economic Load Response Participant resources available for operation; supply to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data; report to the Office of the Interconnection generation resources and Economic Load Response Participant resources that are self-scheduled; with respect to generation resources, report to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales transactions to buyers not within the PJM Region; confirm to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales to Market Buyers within the PJM Region; respond to the Office of the Interconnection's directives to start, shutdown or change output levels of generation units, or change scheduled voltages or reactive output levels of generation units, or reduce load from Economic Load Response Participant resources; continuously maintain all Offer Data concurrent with on-line operating information; and ensure that, where so equipped, generating equipment and Economic Load Response Participant resources are operated with control equipment functioning as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) Market Sellers selling from generation resources outside the PJM Region shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data, including offers specifying amounts of energy available, hours of availability and prices of energy and other services; respond to Office of the Interconnection directives to schedule delivery or change delivery schedules; and communicate delivery schedules to the Market Seller's Control Area.

(d) Market Participants that are Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: respond to Office of the Interconnection directives for load management

steps; report to the Office of the Interconnection Generation Capacity Resources to satisfy capacity obligations that are available for pool operation; report to the Office of the Interconnection all bilateral purchase transactions; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(e) Market Participants that are not Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection requests to purchase specified amounts of energy for each hour of the Operating Day during which it intends to purchase from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, along with Dispatch Rate levels above which it does not desire to purchase; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(f) Economic Load Response Participants are responsible for maintaining demand reduction information, including the amount and price at which demand may be reduced. The Economic Load Response Participant shall provide this information to the Office of the Interconnection by posting it on the Load Response Program Registration link of the PJM website as required by the PJM Manuals. The Economic Load Response Participant shall notify the Office of the Interconnection of a demand reduction concurrent with, or prior to, the beginning of such demand reduction in accordance with the PJM Manuals. In the event that an Economic Load Response Participant chooses to measure load reductions using a Customer Baseline Load, the Economic Load Response Participant shall inform the Office of the Interconnection of a change in its operations or the operations of the end-use customer that would affect a relevant Customer Baseline Load as required by the PJM Manuals.

(g) PRD Providers shall be responsible for automation and supervisory control equipment that satisfy the criteria set forth in the RAA to ensure automated reductions to their Price Responsive Demand in response to price in accordance with their PRD Curves submitted to the Office of the Interconnection.

(h) Market Participants engaging in Coordinated External Transactions shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the information required to be specified in a CTS Interface Bid, in accordance with the procedures of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.13 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.13.



Revisions to the  
PJM Operating Agreement  
Schedule 1, section 1.7  
Effective March 31, 2025

(Clean Format)

## **1.7 General.**

### **1.7.1 Market Sellers.**

Only Market Sellers shall be eligible to submit offers to the Office of the Interconnection for the sale of electric energy or related services in the PJM Interchange Energy Market. Market Sellers shall comply with the prices, terms, and operating characteristics of all Offer Data submitted to and accepted by the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.2 Market Buyers.**

Only Market Buyers, Energy Storage Resources, and Market Participants purchasing Direct Charging Energy to charge Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

#### **1.7.2A Economic Load Response Participants.**

Only Economic Load Response Participants shall be eligible to participate in the Real-time Energy Market and the Day-ahead Energy Market by submitting offers to the Office of the Interconnection to reduce demand.

#### **1.7.2B Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources.**

Energy purchased from the PJM Interchange Energy Market by a Market Participant of an Open-Loop Hybrid Resource for charging such resource, or that an Energy Storage Resource purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, must be Direct Charging Energy. Energy Storage Resources and Open-Loop Hybrid Resources shall comply with all requirements for making purchases from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.3 Agents.**

A Market Participant may participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent, provided that the Market Participant informs the Office of the Interconnection in advance in writing of the appointment of such agent. A Market Participant participating in the PJM Interchange Energy Market through an agent shall be bound by all of the acts or representations of such agent with respect to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and shall ensure that any such agent complies with the requirements of this Agreement.

### **1.7.4 General Obligations of the Market Participants.**

(a) In performing its obligations to the Office of the Interconnection hereunder, each Market Participant shall at all times (i) follow Good Utility Practice, (ii) comply with all applicable laws and regulations, (iii) comply with the applicable principles, guidelines, standards and requirements of FERC, NERC and each Applicable Regional Entity, (iv) comply with the procedures established for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and PJM Region

and (v) cooperate with the Office of the Interconnection as necessary for the operation of the PJM Region in a safe, reliable manner consistent with Good Utility Practice.

(b) Market Participants shall undertake all operations in or affecting the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region including but not limited to compliance with all Emergency procedures, in accordance with the power and authority of the Office of the Interconnection with respect to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the PJM Region as established in this Agreement, and as specified in the Schedules to this Agreement and the PJM Manuals. Failure to comply with the foregoing operational requirements shall subject a Market Participant to such reasonable charges or other remedies or sanctions for non-compliance as may be established by the PJM Board, including legal or regulatory proceedings as authorized by the PJM Board to enforce the obligations of this Agreement.

(c) The Office of the Interconnection may establish such committees with a representative of each Market Participant, and the Market Participants agree to provide appropriately qualified personnel for such committees, as may be necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform its obligations hereunder.

(d) All Market Participants shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the scheduling and other information specified in the Schedules to this Agreement, and such other information as the Office of the Interconnection may reasonably require for the reliable and efficient operation of the PJM Region and PJM Interchange Energy Market, and for compliance with applicable regulatory requirements for posting market and related information. Such information shall be provided as much in advance as possible, but in no event later than the deadlines established by the Schedules to this Agreement, or by the Office of the Interconnection in conformance with such Schedules. Such information shall include, but not be limited to, maintenance and other anticipated outages of generation or transmission facilities, scheduling and related information on bilateral transactions and self-scheduled resources, and implementation of interruption of load, Price Responsive Demand, Economic Load Response Participant resources, and other load reduction measures. The Office of the Interconnection shall abide by appropriate requirements for the non-disclosure and protection of any confidential or proprietary information given to the Office of the Interconnection by a Market Participant. Each Market Participant shall maintain or cause to be maintained compatible information and communications systems, as specified by the Office of the Interconnection, required to transmit scheduling, dispatch, or other time-sensitive information to the Office of the Interconnection in a timely manner. Market Participants that request additional information or communications system access or connections beyond those which are required by the Office of the Interconnection for reliability in the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, including but not limited to PJMnet or Internet SCADA connections, shall be solely responsible for the cost of such additional access and connections and for purchasing, leasing, installing and maintaining any associated facilities and equipment, which shall remain the property of the Market Participant.

(e) Subject to the requirements for Economic Load Response Participants in section 1.5A above, each Market Participant shall install and operate, or shall otherwise arrange for, metering and related equipment capable of recording and transmitting all voice and data communications

reasonably necessary for the Office of the Interconnection and PJM Settlement to perform the services specified in this Agreement. A Market Participant that elects to be separately billed for its PJM Interchange shall, to the extent necessary, be individually metered in accordance with Operating Agreement, section 14, or shall agree upon an allocation of PJM Interchange between it and the Market Participant through whose meters the unmetered Market Participant's PJM Interchange is delivered. The Office of the Interconnection shall be notified of the allocation by the foregoing Market Participants.

(f) Each Market Participant shall operate, or shall cause to be operated, any generating resources owned or controlled by such Market Participant that are within the PJM Region or otherwise supplying energy to or through the PJM Region in a manner that is consistent with the standards, requirements or directions of the Office of the Interconnection and that will permit the Office of the Interconnection to perform its obligations under this Agreement; provided, however, no Market Participant shall be required to take any action that is inconsistent with Good Utility Practice or applicable law.

(g) Each Market Participant shall follow the directions of the Office of the Interconnection to take actions to prevent, manage, alleviate or end an Emergency in a manner consistent with this Agreement and the procedures of the PJM Region as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(h) Each Market Participant shall obtain and maintain all permits, licenses or approvals required for the Market Participant to participate in the PJM Interchange Energy Market in the manner contemplated by this Agreement.

(i) Consistent with Tariff, section 36.1.1, to the extent its generating facility is dispatchable, a Market Participant shall submit an Economic Minimum in the Real-time Energy Market that is no greater than the higher of its physical operating minimum or its Capacity Interconnection Rights, as that term is defined in the PJM Tariff, associated with such generating facility under its Interconnection Service Agreement under Attachment O of the PJM Tariff, Generation Interconnection Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or Wholesale Market Participation Agreement under Part IX of the PJM Tariff, or functionally equivalent agreement.

### **1.7.5 Market Operations Center.**

Each Market Participant shall maintain a Market Operations Center, or shall make appropriate arrangements for the performance of such services on its behalf. A Market Operations Center shall meet the performance, equipment, communications, staffing and training standards and requirements specified in this Agreement, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals, for the scheduling and completion of transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and the maintenance of the reliable operation of the PJM Region, and shall be sufficient to enable (i) a Market Seller or an Economic Load Response Participant to perform all terms and conditions of its offers to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and (ii) a Market Buyer or an Economic Load Response Participant to conform to the requirements for purchasing from the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

### **1.7.6 Scheduling and Dispatching.**

(a) The Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch in real-time generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources economically on the basis of least-cost, security-constrained dispatch and the prices and operating characteristics offered by Market Sellers, continuing until sufficient generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources are dispatched to serve the PJM Interchange Energy Market energy purchase requirements under normal system conditions of the Market Buyers (taking into account any reductions to such requirements in accordance with PRD Curves properly submitted by PRD Providers), as well as the requirements of the PJM Region for ancillary services provided by generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources, in accordance with this Agreement. Such scheduling and dispatch shall recognize transmission constraints on coordinated flowgates external to the Transmission System in accordance with Appendix A to the Joint Operating Agreement between the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 38), the Joint Operating Agreement Among and Between New York Independent System Operator Inc. and PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (PJM Rate Schedule FERC No. 45), and on other such flowgates that are coordinated in accordance with agreements between the LLC and other entities. Scheduling and dispatch shall be conducted in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall undertake to identify any conflict or incompatibility between the scheduling or other deadlines or specifications applicable to the PJM Interchange Energy Market, and any relevant procedures of another Control Area, or any tariff (including the PJM Tariff). Upon determining that any such conflict or incompatibility exists, the Office of the Interconnection shall propose tariff or procedural changes, and undertake such other efforts as may be appropriate, to resolve any such conflict or incompatibility.

(c) To protect its generation or distribution facilities, or local Transmission Facilities not under the monitoring responsibility and dispatch control of the Office of the Interconnection, an entity may request that the Office of the Interconnection schedule and dispatch generation or reductions in demand to meet a limit on Transmission Facilities different from that which the Office of the Interconnection has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System. To the extent consistent with its other obligations under this Agreement, the Office of the Interconnection shall schedule and dispatch generation and reductions in demand in accordance with such request. An entity that makes a request pursuant to this section 1.7.6(c) shall be responsible for all generation and other costs resulting from its request that would not have been incurred by operating the Transmission System and scheduling and dispatching generation in the manner that the Office of the Interconnection otherwise has determined to be required for reliable operation of the Transmission System.

#### **1.7.7 Pricing.**

The price paid for energy bought and sold in the PJM Interchange Energy Market and for demand reductions will reflect the applicable interval Locational Marginal Price at each load and generation bus, determined by the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Agreement. Transmission Congestion Charges and Transmission Loss Charges, which shall be determined by differences in Congestion Prices and Loss Prices in the applicable interval, shall

be calculated by the Office of the Interconnection, and collected by PJMSettlement, and the revenues from there shall be disbursed by PJMSettlement in accordance with this Schedule.

#### **1.7.8 Generating Market Buyer Resources.**

A Generating Market Buyer may elect to self-schedule its generation resources up to that Generating Market Buyer's Equivalent Load, in accordance with and subject to the procedures specified in this Schedule, and the accounting and billing requirements specified in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3. PJMSettlement shall not be a contracting party with respect to such self-scheduled or self-supplied transactions.

#### **1.7.9 Delivery to an External Market Buyer.**

A purchase of Spot Market Energy by an External Market Buyer shall be delivered to a bus or buses at the electrical boundaries of the PJM Region specified by the Office of the Interconnection, or to load in such area that is not served by Network Transmission Service, using Point-to-Point Transmission Service paid for by the External Market Buyer. Further delivery of such energy shall be the responsibility of the External Market Buyer.

#### **1.7.10 Other Transactions.**

##### **(a) Bilateral Transactions.**

- (i) In addition to transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of electric energy to or from each other or any other entity, subject to the obligations of Market Participants to make Generation Capacity Resources available for dispatch by the Office of the Interconnection. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its InSchedule and ExSchedule tools.
- (ii) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to a Market Participant inside the PJM Region, title to the energy that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and the further transmission of the energy or further sale of the energy into the PJM Interchange Energy Market shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. With respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of energy to an entity outside the PJM Region, title to the energy shall pass to the buyer at the border of the PJM Region and shall be delivered to the border using transmission service. In no event shall the purchase and sale of energy between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market or

be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

- (iii) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of energy reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the megawatt hours of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected load and other physical delivery obligations of the buyer under the bilateral contract.
- (iv) All payments and related charges for the energy associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection or PJMSettlement. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.
- (v) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any Spot Market Backup used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver energy under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to the LLC or PJMSettlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new InSchedule or ExSchedule reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the InSchedules and ExSchedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection. PJMSettlement shall assign its claims against a seller with respect to a seller's nonpayment for Spot Market Backup to a buyer to the extent that the buyer has made an indemnification payment to PJMSettlement with respect to the seller's nonpayment.
- (vi) Bilateral contracts that do not contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant are not subject to this Schedule, shall not be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection, and shall not in any way constitute a transaction in the PJM Interchange Energy Market.

(b) Market Participants shall have Spot Market Backup with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of energy to or from a Market Participant, that are not Dynamic Transfers pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.12 and that are curtailed or interrupted for any reason (except for curtailments or interruptions through Load Management for load located within the PJM Region).

(c) To the extent the Office of the Interconnection dispatches a Generating Market Buyer's generation resources, such Generating Market Buyer may elect to net the output of such resources against its hourly Equivalent Load. Such a Generating Market Buyer shall be deemed a buyer from the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Imports, and shall be deemed a seller to the PJM Interchange Energy Market to the extent of its PJM Interchange Exports.

(d) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility in accordance with the following provisions:

- (i) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power for its generation facility during any month (1) when the net output of such facility is positive, or (2) when the net output of such facility is negative and the Market Seller during the same month has available at other of its generation facilities positive net output in an amount at least sufficient to offset fully such negative net output. For purposes of this subsection (d), "net output" of a generation facility during any month means the facility's gross energy output, less the Station Power requirements of such facility, during that month. The determination of a generation facility's or a Market Seller's monthly net output under this subsection (d) will apply only to determine whether the Market Seller self-supplied Station Power during the month and will not affect the price of energy sold or consumed by the Market Seller at any bus during any Real-time Settlement Interval during the month. For each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has positive net output and delivers energy into the Transmission System, it will be paid the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy delivered. Conversely, for each Real-time Settlement Interval when a Market Seller has negative net output and has received Station Power from the Transmission System, it will pay the LMP at its bus for that Real-time Settlement Interval for all of the energy consumed.
- (ii) Transmission Provider will determine the extent to which each affected Market Seller during the month self-supplied its Station Power requirements or obtained Station Power from third-party providers (including affiliates) and will incorporate that determination in its accounting and billing for the month. In the event that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (1) of subsection (d)(i) above, Market Seller will not use, and will not incur any charges for, transmission service. In the event, and to



the extent, that a Market Seller self-supplies Station Power during any month in the manner described in subsection (2) of subsection (d)(i) above (hereafter referred to as “remote self-supply of Station Power”), Market Seller shall use and pay for transmission service for the transmission of energy in an amount equal to the facility’s negative net output from Market Seller’s generation facility(ies) having positive net output. Unless the Market Seller makes other arrangements with Transmission Provider in advance, such transmission service shall be provided under Tariff, Part II and shall be charged the hourly rate under Tariff, Schedule 8 for Non-Firm Point-to-Point Transmission Service with an election to pay congestion charges, provided, however, that no reservation shall be necessary for such transmission service and the terms and charges under Tariff, Schedule 1; Tariff, Schedule 1A; Tariff, Schedule 2; Tariff, Schedule 3; Tariff, Schedule 4; Tariff, Schedule 5; Tariff, Schedule 6; Tariff, Schedule 9; and Tariff, Schedule 10 shall not apply to such service. The amount of energy that a Market Seller transmits in conjunction with remote self-supply of Station Power will not be affected by any other sales, purchases, or transmission of capacity or energy by or for such Market Seller under any other provisions of the PJM Tariff.

- (iii) A Market Seller may self-supply Station Power from its generation facilities located outside of the PJM Region during any month only if such generation facilities in fact run during such month and Market Seller separately has reserved transmission service and scheduled delivery of the energy from such resource in advance into the PJM Region.
- (iv) The Office of the Interconnection is not responsible for determining Relevant Electric Retail Regulatory Authority-jurisdictional retail rates, and the monthly netting provision in section 1.7.10(d)(i) above does not determine whether a retail sale of station power has occurred in a month. Furthermore, notwithstanding any provision of subsection (d)(i) or (d)(ii) to the contrary, any net output determined for a Market Seller for Station Power purposes shall, as more fully set forth in the PJM manuals, take account of MWh values submitted to the Office of the Interconnection via its metering reporting systems by the Market Seller or the applicable Electric Distribution Company designated to make such submission, that reflect the Market Seller’s purchase of energy at retail to meet its Station Power needs.

### **1.7.11 Emergencies.**

- (a) The Office of the Interconnection, with the assistance of the Members’ dispatchers as it may request, shall be responsible for monitoring the operation of the PJM Region, for declaring the existence of an Emergency, and for directing the operations of Market Participants as necessary to manage, alleviate or end an Emergency. The standards, policies and procedures of the Office of the Interconnection for declaring the existence of an Emergency, including but not

limited to a Minimum Generation Emergency, and for managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency, shall apply to all Members on a non-discriminatory basis. Actions by the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Participants shall be carried out in accordance with this Agreement, the NERC Operating Policies, Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles and standards, Good Utility Practice, and the PJM Manuals. A declaration that an Emergency exists or is likely to exist by the Office of the Interconnection shall be binding on all Market Participants until the Office of the Interconnection announces that the actual or threatened Emergency no longer exists. Consistent with existing contracts, all Market Participants shall comply with all directions from the Office of the Interconnection for the purpose of managing, alleviating or ending an Emergency. The Market Participants shall authorize the Office of the Interconnection and PJMSettlement to purchase or sell energy on their behalf to meet an Emergency, and otherwise to implement agreements with other Control Areas interconnected with the PJM Region for the mutual provision of service to meet an Emergency, in accordance with this Agreement.

(b) To the extent load must be shed to alleviate an Emergency in a Control Zone, the Office of the Interconnection shall, to the maximum extent practicable, direct the shedding of load within such Control Zone. The Office of the Interconnection may shed load in one Control Zone to alleviate an Emergency in another Control Zone under its control only as necessary after having first shed load to the maximum extent practicable in the Control Zone experiencing the Emergency and only to the extent that PJM supports other control areas (not under its control) in those situations where load shedding would be necessary, such as to prevent isolation of facilities within the Eastern Interconnection, to prevent voltage collapse, or to restore system frequency following a system collapse; provided, however, that the Office of the Interconnection may not order a manual load dump in a Control Zone solely to address capacity deficiencies in another Control Zone. This subsection shall be implemented consistent with the North American Electric Reliability Council and applicable reliability council standards.

#### **1.7.12 Fees and Charges.**

Each Market Participant, except for Special Members, shall pay all fees and charges of the Office of the Interconnection for operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market as determined by and allocated to the Market Participant by the Office of the Interconnection, and for additional services they request from the LLC, PJMSettlement or the Office of the Interconnection that are not required for the operation of the LLC or the Office of the Interconnection, in accordance with Schedule 3.

#### **1.7.13 Relationship to the PJM Region.**

The PJM Interchange Energy Market operates within and subject to the requirements for the operation of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.14 PJM Manuals.**

The Office of the Interconnection shall be responsible for maintaining, updating, and promulgating the PJM Manuals as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy

Market. The PJM Manuals, as they relate to the operation of the PJM Interchange Energy Market, shall conform and comply with this Agreement, NERC operating policies, and Applicable Regional Entity reliability principles, guidelines and standards, and shall be designed to facilitate administration of an efficient energy market within industry reliability standards and the physical capabilities of the PJM Region.

#### **1.7.15 Corrective Action.**

Consistent with Good Utility Practice, the Office of the Interconnection shall be authorized to direct or coordinate corrective action, whether or not specified in the PJM Manuals, as necessary to alleviate unusual conditions that threaten the integrity or reliability of the PJM Region, or the regional power system.

#### **1.7.16 Recording.**

Subject to the requirements of applicable State or federal law, all voice communications with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center may be recorded by the Office of the Interconnection and any Market Participant communicating with the Office of the Interconnection Control Center, and each Market Participant hereby consents to such recording.

#### **1.7.17 [Reserved.]**

#### **1.7.18 Regulation.**

- (a) Regulation to meet the Regulation objective of each Regulation Zone shall be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered electrical boundaries of such Regulation Zone. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Regulation, shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Regulation capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals.
- (b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Regulation Zone an amount of Regulation equal to the Regulation objective for such Regulation Zone as specified in the PJM Manuals.
- (c) The Regulation range of a generation unit or Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be at least twice the amount of Regulation assigned as described in the PJM Manuals.
- (d) A resource capable of automatic energy dispatch that is also providing Regulation shall have its energy dispatch range reduced by at least twice the amount of the Regulation provided with consideration of the Regulation limits of that resource, as specified in the PJM Manuals.
- (e) Qualified Regulation must satisfy the measurement and verification tests described in the PJM Manuals.

#### **1.7.19 Ramping.**

A generator dispatched by the Office of the Interconnection pursuant to a control signal appropriate to increase or decrease the generator's megawatt output level shall be able to change output at the ramping rate specified in the Offer Data submitted to the Office of the Interconnection for that generator. Market Sellers must specify a ramping rate in the Offer Data that is an accurate representation of the resource's capabilities given the confines of the PJM software.

#### **1.7.19A Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Synchronized Reserve can be supplied from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Synchronized Reserve if its entire output has been designated as emergency energy or if the resource is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, or a Hybrid Resource comprised exclusively of wind and solar components, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers, and Market Sellers offering Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Primary and Synchronized Reserve equal to the respective Primary Reserve Requirement and Synchronized Reserve Requirement objectives for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable

by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19A.01 Non-Synchronized Reserve.**

(a) Non-Synchronized Reserve shall be supplied from generation resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region. A resource is not eligible to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, an ESR Model Participant, or a Hybrid Resource, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Non-Synchronized Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. All other non-emergency generation capacity resources available to provide energy shall also be available to provide Non-Synchronized Reserve, as applicable to the capacity resource's capability to provide these services. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Non-Synchronized Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Non-Synchronized Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone an amount of Non-Synchronized Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve and Non-Synchronized Reserve meets the Primary Reserve Requirement for such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as specified in the PJM Manuals. The Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the required amount of reserves in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Non-Synchronized Reserve capability of a generation resource shall be the increase in energy output achievable by the generation resource within a continuous 10-minute period provided that the resource is not synchronized to the system at the initiation of the response.

#### **1.7.19A.02 Secondary Reserve.**

(a) Secondary Reserve can be supplied from synchronized and non-synchronized generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, as specified in the PJM Manuals. A resource is not eligible to provide Secondary Reserve if (i) its entire output has been designated as emergency energy, (ii) it is not available to provide energy, or (iii) it is a nuclear, wind, or solar unit, or a Hybrid Resource comprised exclusively of wind and solar components, unless the Market Seller of such a resource has obtained written approval from the Office of the Interconnection to provide Secondary Reserves. To obtain such approval, the Market Seller must submit to the Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit a written request for exemption and provide documentation to support the resource's ability to follow dispatch at the direction of the Office of the Interconnection, such as historical operating data showing voluntary response to reserve events and/or technical information about the physical operation of the resource. The Office of the Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit shall review, in an open and transparent manner as between the Market Seller, the Market Monitoring Unit, and the Office of the Interconnection, the information and documentation in support of the request for approval to provide reserves. No later than 30 Business Days from the date of data submittal supporting the request, the Office of the Interconnection shall determine, with the advice and input of the Marketing Monitoring Unit, whether the resource will be permitted to provide reserves and provide written notification to the Market Seller of such determination. If the request is denied, the Office of the Interconnection shall include in the notice a written explanation for the denial. Generating Market Buyers and Market Sellers offering Secondary Reserve shall comply with applicable standards and requirements for Secondary Reserve capability and dispatch specified in the PJM Manuals, the Operating Agreement and the PJM Tariff.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall obtain and maintain for each Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, an amount of Secondary Reserve such that the sum of the Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve and Secondary Reserve meets the respective 30-minute Reserve Requirement for each such Reserve Zone and Reserve Sub-zone, as applicable, and as specified in the PJM Manuals. In accordance with the PJM Manuals, the Office of the Interconnection shall create additional Reserve Zones or Reserve Sub-zones to maintain the 30-minute Reserve Requirement in a specific geographic area of the PJM Region as needed for system reliability. Such needs may arise due to planned and unplanned system events that limit the Office of the Interconnection's ability to deliver reserves to specific geographic area of the PJM Region where reserves are required.

(c) The Secondary Reserve capability of a generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource shall be the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable by the generation resource and Economic Load Response Participant resource within a continuous 30-minute period, minus the increase in energy output or load reduction achievable within a continuous 10-minute period.

#### **1.7.19B Bilateral Transactions Regarding Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, and Secondary Reserve.**

(a) In addition to transactions in the Regulation market, Synchronized Reserve market, Non-Synchronized Reserve market and Secondary Reserve market, Market Participants may enter into bilateral contracts for the purchase or sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve or Secondary Reserve to or from each other or any other entity. Such bilateral contracts shall be for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant and shall be reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection in accordance with this Schedule and pursuant to the LLC's rules relating to its Markets Gateway tools.

(b) For purposes of clarity, with respect to all bilateral contracts for the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to a Market Participant in the PJM Region, title to the product that is the subject of the bilateral contract shall pass to the buyer at the source specified for the bilateral contract, and any further transactions associated with such products or further sale of such Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, respectively, shall be transacted by the buyer under the bilateral contract. In no event shall the purchase and sale of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve between Market Participants under a bilateral contract constitute a transaction in PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, or otherwise be construed to define PJMSettlement as a contracting party to any bilateral transactions between Market Participants.

(c) Market Participants that are parties to bilateral contracts for the purchase and sale and physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve reported to and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule shall use all reasonable efforts, consistent with Good Utility Practice, to limit the amounts of such reported transactions to amounts reflecting the expected requirements for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve of the buyer pursuant to such bilateral contracts.

(d) All payments and related charges for the Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve associated with a bilateral contract shall be arranged between the parties to the bilateral contract and shall not be billed or settled by the Office of the Interconnection. The LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members will not assume financial responsibility for the failure of a party to perform obligations owed to the other party under a bilateral contract reported and coordinated with the Office of the Interconnection under this Schedule.

(e) A buyer under a bilateral contract shall guarantee and indemnify the LLC, PJMSettlement, and the Members for the costs of any purchases by the seller under the bilateral contract in the markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve used to meet the bilateral contract seller's obligation to deliver Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve under the bilateral contract and for which payment is not made to PJMSettlement by the seller under the bilateral contract, as determined by the Office of the Interconnection. Upon any default in obligations to

the LLC or PJM Settlement by a Market Participant, the Office of the Interconnection shall (i) not accept any new Markets Gateway reporting by the Market Participant and (ii) terminate all of the Market Participant's reporting of Markets Gateway schedules associated with its bilateral contracts previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection for all days where delivery has not yet occurred. All claims regarding a buyer's default to a seller under a bilateral contract shall be resolved solely between the buyer and the seller. In such circumstances, the seller may instruct the Office of the Interconnection to terminate all of the reported Markets Gateway schedules associated with bilateral contracts between buyer and seller previously reported to the Office of the Interconnection.

(f) Market Participants shall purchase Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve from PJM's markets for Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve, in quantities sufficient to complete the delivery or receipt obligations of a bilateral contract that has been curtailed or interrupted for any reason, with respect to all bilateral transactions that contemplate the physical transfer of Regulation, Synchronized Reserve, Non-Synchronized Reserve, or Secondary Reserve to or from a Market Participant.

#### **1.7.20 Communication and Operating Requirements.**

(a) Market Participants. Each Market Participant shall have, or shall arrange to have, its transactions in the PJM Interchange Energy Market subject to control by a Market Operations Center, with staffing and communications systems capable of real-time communication with the Office of the Interconnection during normal and Emergency conditions and of control of the Market Participant's relevant load or facilities sufficient to meet the requirements of the Market Participant's transactions with the PJM Interchange Energy Market, including but not limited to the following requirements as applicable, and as may be further described in the PJM Manuals.

(b) Market Sellers selling from generation resources and/or Economic Load Response Participant resources within the PJM Region shall: report to the Office of the Interconnection sources of energy and Economic Load Response Participant resources available for operation; supply to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data; report to the Office of the Interconnection generation resources and Economic Load Response Participant resources that are self-scheduled; with respect to generation resources, report to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales transactions to buyers not within the PJM Region; confirm to the Office of the Interconnection bilateral sales to Market Buyers within the PJM Region; respond to the Office of the Interconnection's directives to start, shutdown or change output levels of generation units, or change scheduled voltages or reactive output levels of generation units, or reduce load from Economic Load Response Participant resources; continuously maintain all Offer Data concurrent with on-line operating information; and ensure that, where so equipped, generating equipment and Economic Load Response Participant resources are operated with control equipment functioning as specified in the PJM Manuals.

(c) Market Sellers selling from generation resources outside the PJM Region shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection all applicable Offer Data, including offers specifying amounts of energy available, hours of availability and prices of energy and other services;



respond to Office of the Interconnection directives to schedule delivery or change delivery schedules; and communicate delivery schedules to the Market Seller's Control Area.

(d) Market Participants that are Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: respond to Office of the Interconnection directives for load management steps; report to the Office of the Interconnection Generation Capacity Resources to satisfy capacity obligations that are available for pool operation; report to the Office of the Interconnection all bilateral purchase transactions; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(e) Market Participants that are not Load Serving Entities or purchasing on behalf of Load Serving Entities shall: provide to the Office of the Interconnection requests to purchase specified amounts of energy for each hour of the Operating Day during which it intends to purchase from the PJM Interchange Energy Market, along with Dispatch Rate levels above which it does not desire to purchase; respond to other Office of the Interconnection directives such as those required during Emergency operation.

(f) Economic Load Response Participants are responsible for maintaining demand reduction information, including the amount and price at which demand may be reduced. The Economic Load Response Participant shall provide this information to the Office of the Interconnection by posting it on the Load Response Program Registration link of the PJM website as required by the PJM Manuals. The Economic Load Response Participant shall notify the Office of the Interconnection of a demand reduction concurrent with, or prior to, the beginning of such demand reduction in accordance with the PJM Manuals. In the event that an Economic Load Response Participant chooses to measure load reductions using a Customer Baseline Load, the Economic Load Response Participant shall inform the Office of the Interconnection of a change in its operations or the operations of the end-use customer that would affect a relevant Customer Baseline Load as required by the PJM Manuals.

(g) PRD Providers shall be responsible for automation and supervisory control equipment that satisfy the criteria set forth in the RAA to ensure automated reductions to their Price Responsive Demand in response to price in accordance with their PRD Curves submitted to the Office of the Interconnection.

(h) Market Participants engaging in Coordinated External Transactions shall provide to the Office of the Interconnection the information required to be specified in a CTS Interface Bid, in accordance with the procedures of Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.13 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.13.

Revisions to the  
PJM Operating Agreement  
Schedule 1, section 5.6  
Effective June 1, 2023  
  
(Clean Format)

## **5.6 Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors**

### **5.6.1 Application of Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors in the Day-ahead and Real-time Energy Markets**

In the Day-ahead Energy Market, the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors shall be used to ensure a feasible market clearing solution but not used to determine the Marginal Value of a transmission constraint. In the Real-time Energy Market, the Office of the Interconnection shall use Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors to determine the Marginal Value for a transmission constraint when that transmission constraint cannot be managed within the binding transmission limit in a dispatch interval. If a Market Suspension greater than twenty-four (24) consecutive hours is declared in the Real-time Energy Market as per Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.5.2, Transmission Constraint Penalty Factors shall not be used to determine the Marginal Value of a transmission constraint. The Marginal Value of the transmission constraint shall be used in the determination of the Congestion Price component of Locational Marginal Price as referenced in Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 2.5 through Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 2.6, and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.5 through Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 2.6. The Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor may set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint during any dispatch interval in the Real-time Energy Market depending on the following:

(a) If the market clearing software that clears the Real-time Energy Market cannot produce a solution that manages the flow on a constraint within the binding limit in a dispatch interval at a cost less than or equal to the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor, the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor shall set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint. In such instances, to manage the flow over the constraint, the Office of the Interconnection may adjust the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor as set forth in Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 5.6.3 and the parallel provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 5.6.3.

(b) If the Real-time Energy Market constraints are subject to market-to-market congestion management protocols with an adjacent Regional Transmission Organization and the market clearing software cannot produce a solution that manages the flow on a constraint within the binding limit in a dispatch interval, the Office of the Interconnection may coordinate with such Regional Transmission Organization to either allow the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor to set the Marginal Value of the transmission constraint or to apply the Constraint Relaxation Logic upon mutual agreement in accordance with applicable Joint Operating Agreements.

### **5.6.2 Default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor Values**

Transmission constraints located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, including market-to-market coordinated constraints, regardless of voltage level, are defaulted to a \$30,000/MWh Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in the Day-ahead Energy Market when determining the day-ahead security constrained economic dispatch, known as the dispatch run, and \$2,000/MWh in the determination of Day-ahead Prices in the pricing run. Constraints

located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, excluding market-to-market coordinated constraints, regardless of voltage level, are defaulted to a \$2,000/MWh Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in the Real-time Energy Market. Market-to-market coordinated constraints in the Real-time Energy Market, located within the metered boundaries of the PJM Region, will use a default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor of \$1,000/MWh or a value agreed upon by PJM and the relevant Regional Transmission Organization in accordance with applicable Joint Operating Agreements.

### 5.6.3 Modifications to Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor Values

(a) The Office of the Interconnection may modify the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor values used in the Real-time Energy Market or Day-ahead Energy Market for individual transmission constraints to: (1) ensure the market clearing solution is feasible, (2) reflect changes to the operating practices which are mutually agreed upon with the neighboring RTO for managing such constraints for market-to-market coordinated constraints, or (3) reflect persistent system operational or reliability needs and the cost of the resources available to effectively relieve congestion on the constraint. When such conditions occur, the Office of the Interconnection may raise the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when sufficient congestion relief on the constraint cannot be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor. The Office of the Interconnection may lower the Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor when sufficient congestion relief on the constraint can be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor in order to prevent a high cost resource that cannot provide material congestion relief on the constraint from inappropriately setting price for the constraint or when congestion relief on the constraint can be provided by available resources at a cost below the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor but resources are not available for congestion relief between the marginal value of the appreciable resource and the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor if the congestion results from a transmission outage needed to address Regional Transmission Expansion Plan criteria or interconnection requests in the impacted area designed to improve system reliability. In either instance, to effectively relieve congestion on the constraint, the revised Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor value may be determined using the following formula, while accounting for the ability for such inputs to vary as system conditions change throughout the operating day:

$$\text{Revised Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor (\$/MW)} = \frac{\text{System Energy Price} + \text{Loss Price} + \text{Congestion Price} - \text{Incremental Energy Offer}^*}{D_{\text{fax}}}$$

Where  $D_{\text{fax}}$  equals the distribution factor of the resource for the transmission constraint

\*For purposes of this equation only, Incremental Energy Offer includes start up and no load costs where appropriate.

(b) The Office of the Interconnection shall post, as soon as practicable, on its website any changes to the default Transmission Constraint Penalty Factor values used in the Real-time Energy Market and/or the Day-ahead Energy Market.

Revisions to the  
PJM Operating Agreement, Schedule 2  
Effective December 5, 2025

(Clean Format)

## **SCHEDULE 2 - COMPONENTS OF COST**

### **1. GENERAL COST PROVISIONS**

#### **1.1 Permissible Components of Cost-based Offers of Energy.**

Each Market Participant obligated to sell energy on the PJM Interchange Energy Market at cost-based rates may include the following components or their equivalent in the determination of costs for energy supplied to or from the PJM Region:

(a) For generating units powered by boilers

Start-Up Costs (including Start Fuel)

Peak-prepared-for maintenance cost

(b) For generating units powered by machines

Start-Up Cost (including Start Fuel)

(c) For all generating units

Incremental maintenance cost

No-load cost during period of operation

Labor cost

Operating costs

Opportunity Costs

Emission allowances/adders

Maintenance Adders

Ten percent adder

Charging costs for Energy Storage Resources

Fuel Cost

#### **1.2 Method of Determining Cost Components.**

The PJM Board, upon consideration of the advice and recommendations of the Members Committee, shall from time to time define in detail the method of determining the costs entering into the said components, and the Members shall adhere to such definitions in the preparation of incremental costs used on the Interconnection.

#### **1.3 Application of Cost Components to Three-Part Cost-based Offers.**

A cost-based offer, as defined in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.2, is a three-part offer consisting of Start-up Costs, No-load Costs, and the Incremental Energy Offer. These terms are as defined in Operating Agreement, section 1.

The following lists the categories of cost that may be applicable to a Market Participant's three-part cost-based offer:

(a) For Start-up Costs

Fuel cost  
Emission allowances/adders  
Maintenance Adders  
Operating costs  
Station service  
Opportunity costs

(b) For No-load Costs

Fuel cost  
Emission allowances/adders  
Maintenance Adders  
Operating costs  
Opportunity costs

(c) Incremental Costs in Incremental Energy Offers

Fuel cost  
Emission allowances/adders  
Maintenance Adders  
Operating costs  
Opportunity Costs

(d) All fuel costs shall employ the marginal fuel price experienced by the Member.

## **2. FUEL COST POLICY**

### **2.1 Approved Fuel Cost Policy Requirement for Non-Zero Cost-based Offer.**

A Market Seller may only submit a non-zero cost-based offer into the PJM Interchange Energy Market for a generation resource if it has a PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy, or follows the temporary cost offer methodology set forth in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3, consistent with each fuel type for such generation resource.

### **2.2 Fuel Cost Policy Approval Process.**

(a) A Market Seller shall provide a Fuel Cost Policy to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit for each generation resource that it intends to submit with a non-zero cost-based offer into the PJM Interchange Energy Market, for each fuel type utilized by the resource. The Market Seller shall submit its initial Fuel Cost Policy for a generation resource to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit for review and shall update existing Fuel Cost Policies consistent with the requirements set forth below in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 2.6.

(i) For each new generation resource for which the Market Seller intends to submit a non-zero cost-based offer, the Market Seller may also:

- A. Submit a provisional Fuel Cost Policy to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit for review and approval when it does not have commercial operating data. The provisional Fuel Cost Policy shall describe the Market Seller's methodology to procure and price fuel and include all available operating data. Within 90 calendar days of the commercial operation date of such generation resource, the Market Seller shall submit to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit for review an updated Fuel Cost Policy reflecting actual commercial operating data of the resource; or
  - B. Follow the temporary cost offer methodology set forth in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3, until PJM approves a new Fuel Cost Policy.
- (ii) A Market Seller of a generation resource that is transferred from another Market Seller that intends to submit a non-zero cost-based offer must:
  - A. Affirm the currently approved Fuel Cost Policy on file for such generation resource prior to the submission of a cost-based offer; or
  - B. Submit an updated Fuel Cost Policy for review, which must be approved prior to the submission of a cost-based offer developed in accordance with such policy; or
  - C. Follow the temporary cost offer methodology set forth in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3, until PJM approved a new Fuel Cost Policy.
- (b) PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit will have an initial thirty (30) Business Days for review of a submitted policy.
- (c) The basis for the Market Monitoring Unit's review is described in Tariff, Attachment M-Appendix. PJM shall consult with the Market Monitoring Unit, and consider any input and advice timely received from the Market Monitoring Unit, in its determination of whether to approve a Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy.
- (d) After it has completed its evaluation of the submitted Fuel Cost Policy, PJM shall notify the Market Seller in writing, with a copy to the Market Monitoring Unit, whether the Fuel Cost Policy is approved or rejected. If PJM rejects a Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy, PJM shall include an explanation for why the Fuel Cost Policy was rejected in its written notification.
- (e) PJM shall establish an expiration date for each Fuel Cost Policy, with timely input and advice from the Market Monitoring Unit and Market Seller, and notify the Market Seller of such date at the time of the Fuel Cost Policy approval. Upon such expiration, the Fuel Cost Policy will no longer be deemed approved by PJM and the provisions of Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 2.4(b) shall apply.

## **2.3 Standard of Review.**



(a) PJM shall review and approve a Fuel Cost Policy if it meets the requirements set forth in subsections (a)(i) through (vii) of this section. PJM shall reject Fuel Cost Policies that fail to meet such requirements and that do not accurately reflect the applicable costs, such as the fuel source, transportation cost, procurement process used, applicable adders, commodity cost, or provide sufficient information for PJM to verify the Market Seller's fuel cost at the time of the Market Seller's cost-based offer. If PJM rejects a Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy, PJM shall include an explanation for why the Fuel Cost Policy was rejected in its written notification. A Fuel Cost Policy must:

(i) Provide information sufficient for the verification of the Market Seller's fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method, as further described below and in PJM Manual 15, and how those practices are utilized to determine cost-based offers the Market Seller submits into the PJM Interchange Energy Market;

(ii) Reflect the Market Seller's applicable commodity and/or transportation contracts (to the extent it holds such contracts) and the Market Seller's method of calculating delivered fossil fuel cost, limited to inventoried cost, replacement cost or a combination thereof, that reflect the way fuel is purchased or scheduled for purchase, and set forth all applicable indices as a measure that PJM can use to verify how anticipated spot market purchases are utilized in determining fuel costs;

(iii) Provide a detailed explanation of the basis for and reasonableness of any applicable adders included in determining fuel costs in accordance with PJM Manual 15;

(iv) Account for situations where applicable indices or other objective market measures are not sufficiently liquid by documenting the alternative means actually utilized by the Market Seller to price the applicable fuel used in the determination of its cost-based offers, such as documented quotes for the procurement of natural gas;

(v) Adhere to all requirements of PJM Manual 15 applicable to the generation resource;

(vi) Specify a source for fuel price that can be verified by the Office of the Interconnection or the Market Monitoring Unit after the fact with the same data available to the Market Seller at the time the fuel price estimation was made; and

(vii) Document a standardized method or methods for calculating fuel costs including defining objective triggers for optional fuel cost updates.

(b) To the extent a Market Seller proposes alternative measures to document its fuel costs in its Fuel Cost Policy for a generation resource, the Market Seller shall explain how such alternative measures are consistent with or superior to the standard specified in subsection (a) of this section, accounting for the unique circumstances associated with procurement of fuel to supply the generation resource.

(c) If PJM determines that a Fuel Cost Policy submitted for review does not contain adequate support for PJM to make a determination as to the acceptability of any portion of the proposed policy consistent with the standards set forth above, PJM shall reject the Fuel Cost Policy. If PJM rejects the Fuel Cost Policy, the Market Seller may use:

(i) The existing approved Fuel Cost Policy, if the policy is not expired and is still reflective of the Market Sellers current fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method; or

(ii) The temporary cost offer methodology provided in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3 to develop its cost-based offers until such time as PJM approves a new Fuel Cost Policy for the Market Seller.

## **2.4 Expiration of Approved Fuel Cost Policies.**

(a) PJM, in consultation with the Market Seller and with timely input and advice from the Market Monitoring Unit, may:

(i) Update the Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy expiration date, with at least 90 days notification to the Market Seller, due to a business rule change in the PJM Governing Documents.

(ii) Immediately expire the Market Seller's Fuel Cost Policy with written notification to the Market Seller when a change in circumstance causes the Market Seller's fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method to be no longer consistent with the approved Fuel Cost Policy, this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 or PJM Manual 15.

(b) If the Market Seller of a generation resource that has been transferred from another Market Seller does not affirm the current approved Fuel Cost Policy on file for that generation resource, then such Fuel Cost Policy shall terminate as of the date on which the generation resource was transferred to the new Market Seller.

(c) PJM shall notify the Market Seller and the Market Monitoring Unit in writing when it has approved or denied a requested update to a Fuel Cost Policy expiration date and the rationale for its determination.

(d) On the next Business Day following the expiration of a Fuel Cost Policy, the Market Seller may only submit a cost-based offer of zero or a cost-based offer that is consistent with the temporary cost offer methodology in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.3 until a new Fuel Cost Policy is approved by PJM for the relevant resource. If PJM expires a Market Seller's previously approved Fuel Cost Policy under Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 2.4(a)(i) or (ii), PJM shall notify the Market Seller in writing, with a copy to the Market Monitoring Unit, and include an explanation for the expiration, along with relevant documentation to support the expiration of a Fuel Cost Policy. Upon expiration, the Market Seller may rebut the expiration pursuant to Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.2

## **2.5 Information Required To Be Included In Fuel Cost Policies.**

(a) Each Market Seller shall include in its Fuel Cost Policy the following information, as further described in the applicable provisions of PJM Manual 15:

(i) For all Fuel Cost Policies, regardless of fuel type, the Market Seller shall provide a detailed explanation of the Market Seller's established method of calculating or estimating fuel costs, indicating whether fuel purchases are subject to a contract price and/or spot pricing, and specifying how it is determined which of the contract prices and/or spot market prices to use. The Market Seller shall include its method for determining commodity, handling and transportation costs.

(ii) For Fuel Cost Policies applicable to generation resources using a fuel source other than natural gas, the Market Seller shall adhere to the following guidelines:

1. Fuel costs for solar and run-of-river hydro resources shall be zero.
2. Fuel costs for nuclear resources shall not include in-service interest charges whether related to fuel that is leased or capitalized.
3. For Pumped Storage Hydro resources, fuel cost shall be determined based on the amount of energy necessary to pump from the lower reservoir to the upper reservoir.
4. For all resources receiving renewable energy credits and/or production tax credits that plan to submit a non-zero cost based offer into the energy market, the Market Seller shall identify how it accounts for renewable energy credits and production tax credits.
5. For solid waste, bio-mass and landfill gas resources, the Market Seller shall include the costs of such fuels even when the cost is negative.
6. For Energy Storage Resources, fuel cost shall include costs to charge for later injection to the grid.

(iii) Market Sellers shall report, for all of the generation resource's operating modes, fuels, and at various operating temperatures, the incremental, no load and start heat requirements, the method of developing heat inputs, and the frequency of updating heat inputs when requested by the Office of the Interconnection.

(iv) Market Sellers shall include any applicable unit specific performance factors, and the method used to determine them, which may be modified seasonally to reflect ambient conditions when requested by the Office of the Interconnection.

(v) Market Sellers shall include the cost-based Start-Up Cost calculation for the generation resource, and identify for each temperature state the starting fuel (MMBtu), station

service (MWh), and start Maintenance Adder, when requested by the Office of the Interconnection.

(vi) A Fuel Cost Policy shall also include any other incremental operating costs included in a Market Seller's cost-based offer for a resource, including but not limited to the consumables used for operation and the marginal value of costs in terms of dollars per MWh or dollars per unit of fuel, along with all applicable descriptions, calculation methodologies associated with such costs, and frequency of updating such costs.

## **2.6 Periodic Update and Review of Fuel Cost Policies.**

Prior to expiration of a Fuel Cost Policy, all Market Sellers will be required to either submit to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit an updated Fuel Cost Policy that complies with this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 and PJM Manual 15, or confirm that their expiring Fuel Cost Policy remains compliant, pursuant to the procedures and deadlines specified in PJM Manual 15. PJM shall consult with the Market Monitoring Unit, and consider any input timely received from the Market Monitoring Unit, in its determination of whether to approve a Market Seller's updated Fuel Cost Policy. After it has completed its evaluation of the request, PJM shall notify the Market Seller in writing, with a copy to the Market Monitoring Unit, of its determination whether the updated Fuel Cost Policy is approved or rejected. If PJM rejects a Market Seller's updated Fuel Cost Policy, in its written notification, PJM shall provide an explanation for why the Fuel Cost Policy was rejected.

The Market Seller shall follow the applicable processes and deadlines specified in this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 and the PJM Manual 15 to submit an updated Fuel Cost Policy:

- (a) If the Market Seller's fuel pricing or cost estimation method is no longer consistent with the approved Fuel Cost Policy, or
- (b) If a Market Seller desires to update its Fuel Cost Policy.

## **2.7 Market Monitoring Unit Review For Market Power Concerns.**

Nothing in this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 is intended to abrogate or in any way alter the responsibility of the Market Monitoring Unit to make determinations about market power pursuant to Tariff, Attachment M and Attachment M-Appendix.

# **3. EMISSION ALLOWANCES/ADDERS**

## **3.1 Review of Emissions Allowances/Adders.**

(a) For emissions costs, Market Sellers shall specify the emissions rate of each generation resource, the method for determining the emissions allowance cost, and the frequency of updating emission rates in the resource's Fuel Cost Policy. Emissions rates must be submitted to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit. Emissions rates must be updated when they are no longer accurate. PJM shall establish an expiration date for emissions rates, with timely input and advice

from the Market Monitoring Unit and Market Seller, and notify the Market Seller of such date at the time of the emissions rate approval. Market Sellers must submit updated rates prior to the expiration of the current adder. The Market Seller of a generation resource with an expired emission rate, or otherwise does not have an approved emission rate, may not include an emission adder in the cost-based offer associated with such generation resource.

(b) Market Sellers may submit emissions cost information to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit as part of the information it submits during the annual Fuel Cost Policy review process, described in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 2.6. The basis for the Market Monitoring Unit's review is described in Tariff, Attachment M-Appendix, section II.A.2. PJM shall consult with the Market Monitoring Unit, and consider any input and advice timely received from the Market Monitoring Unit, in its determination of whether to approve emissions costs.

## **4. MAINTENANCE ADDERS & OPERATING COSTS**

### **4.1 Maintenance Adders.**

Maintenance Adders are expenses directly related to electric production and can be a function of starts and/or run hours. Allowable expenses may include repair, replacement, and major inspection, and overhaul expenses including variable long term service agreement expenses. Maintenance Adders are calculated as the 10 or 20 year average cost of a unit's maintenance history, or all available actual maintenance history if a unit has less than 20 years of maintenance history. Maintenance Adders are comprised of major maintenance and minor maintenance. Market Sellers that wish to include major maintenance and/or unit specific minor maintenance in the Maintenance Adder shall submit and receive approval of the requested adder from the Office of Interconnection, prior to the inclusion of such adder (or prior to the expiration of a previously approved adder) in cost-based offers. Notwithstanding, Market Sellers may utilize the default minor maintenance adder provided in this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 4.5 in lieu of submitting unit-specific minor maintenance adder. The major inspection and overhaul costs listed below in sections (a)-(c) are not exhaustive. A Market Seller may include costs in cost-based offers if those costs are similar to the costs outlined in this provision, so long as they are variable costs that are directly attributable to the production of electricity.

(a) Major maintenance are overhauls, repairs, or refurbishments that require disassembly to complete of boiler, reactor, heat recovery steam generator, steam turbine, gas turbine, hydro turbine, generator, or engine. Major maintenance includes, but is not limited to, the following costs:

- turbine blade repair/replacement;
- turbine diaphragm repair;
- turbine casing repair/replacement;
- turbine bearing repair/refurbishment;
- turbine seal repair/replacement and generator refurbishment;
- selective catalytic reduction and carbon monoxide reduction catalyst replacement;

- compressor blade repair/replacement;
- hot gas path inspections, repairs, or replacements;
- steam stop valve repairs;
- steam throttle valve repairs;
- steam nozzle block repairs;
- steam intercept valve repairs;
- generator stator or rotor rewind, refurbishment, or replacement;
- scrubber refurbishment;
- water wall panel replacement;
- pendant or super heater replacement;
- economizer replacement;
- diesel/reciprocating engine overhaul;
- reactor refueling;
- steam generator overhaul/replacement.

(b) Minor maintenance are repairs or refurbishments on equipment and components directly related to electric production and not otherwise classified as major maintenance, such as main steam, feed water, condensate, condenser, cooling towers, transformers, gas turbine inlet air and exhaust, and fuel systems. Minor maintenance include, but are not limited to, the following costs associated with the aforementioned systems:

- heat transfer replacement and cleaning;
- cooling tower fan motor and gearbox inspection;
- cooling tower fill and drift eliminators replacement;
- air filter replacement;
- repair and replacement of valves and piping components, control equipment, pumps, motors, condenser components, transformers, cabling, breakers, motor control centers, switch gear, fuel and ash handling, selective catalytic reduction and scrubber emission control equipment and components, mills burners, boiler components, fan components, reactor recirculation components, hydraulic control rod drive system components and reactor components.

(c) Maintenance costs that cannot be included in a Market Seller's cost-based offer are preventative maintenance and routine maintenance on auxiliary equipment like buildings, HVAC, compressed air, closed cooling water, heat tracing/freeze protection, and water treatment.

## **4.2 Operating Costs.**

(a) Operating costs are expenses related to consumable materials used during unit operation and include, but are not limited to, lubricants, chemicals, limestone, trona, ammonia, acids, caustics, water injection, activated carbon for mercury control, and demineralizers usage. These operating costs not exhaustive. A Market Seller may include other operating costs in cost-based offers so long as they are operating costs that are directly attributable to the production of energy.

(b) Operating costs may be calculated based on a fixed or rolling average of values from one to five years in length, reviewed (and updated if changed) annually, or a rolling average from twelve to sixty months in length, reviewed (and updated if changed) monthly.

(c) Market Sellers that wish to include unit-specific operating costs adder shall submit and receive approval of the requested unit-specific fixed average adder or the most recent month rolling average adder from the Office of Interconnection prior to the inclusion of such adder (or prior to the expiration of a previously approved adder) in cost-based offers. Notwithstanding, Market Sellers may utilize the default operating costs adder provided in this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 4.5 in lieu of submitting unit-specific operating costs adder.

#### **4.3 Labor Costs.**

Labor costs included in cost-based offers do not include straight-time labor costs and are limited to contractor labor or plant personnel overtime labor included in the Maintenance Adder associated with maintenance activities directly related to electric production. Straight time labor expenses may be included under an Avoidable Cost Rate in the RPM auction.

#### **4.4 Review of Maintenance Adders & Operating Costs.**

(a) Maintenance Adders and operating costs may be submitted and reviewed annually by the Office of Interconnection and the Market Monitor Unit, if the Market Seller does not use the default adders described in Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 4.5. The Market Seller must submit Maintenance Adders if they are no longer accurate due to major maintenance rolling off the cost history. Maintenance Adders and operating costs cannot include any costs that are included in the generation resource's Avoidable Cost Rate pursuant to Tariff, Attachment DD, section 6.8(c).

(b) Market Sellers must specify the maintenance history years utilized in calculating Maintenance Adders during the review.

(c) Market Sellers must specify the years used to calculate Operating Costs during the review. Market Sellers that elect to use a twelve month to sixty month rolling average must submit these costs for a monthly review.

(d) The basis for the Market Monitoring Unit's review is described in Tariff, Attachment M-Appendix, section II.A.2. PJM shall consult with the Market Monitoring Unit, and consider any input and advice timely received from the Market Monitoring Unit, in its determination of whether to approve Maintenance Adders and operating costs.

(e) PJM shall establish an expiration date for each Maintenance Adder and operating costs, and notify the Market Seller of such date at the time of the Maintenance Adders and operating costs approval.

#### **4.5 Default Adder.**

A Market Seller may elect to utilize a default minor maintenance adder or submit unit-specific minor maintenance costs to the Office of Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit. All major maintenance costs on a unit-specific basis must be submitted to the Office of Interconnection and the Market Monitoring Unit.

A Market Seller may include a default operating costs adder in the cost-based energy offer in lieu of submitting unit-specific operating costs for review and approval.

The default adders are as follows:

Technology Type	Default Minor Maintenance Adders (\$/MWh)	Default Operating Costs Adders (\$/MWh)
Combined Cycle	0.98	0.40
Combustion Turbine	3.59	0.75
Reciprocating Engine	4.03	1.62
Fossil Steam	1.71	2.87

The default adders shown above shall be escalated annually utilizing the Handy-Whitman Index and shall be posted annually by the Office of Interconnection. The default adders may not be utilized by a Market Seller prior to the expiration of a unit-specific maintenance adder or operating costs adder previously approved by the Office of Interconnection.

## 5. OPPORTUNITY COSTS

(a) For a generating unit that is subject to operational limitations due to energy or environmental limitations imposed on the generating unit by Applicable Laws and Regulations, the Market Participant may include a calculation of its “Opportunity Costs” which is an amount reflecting the unit-specific Energy Market Opportunity Costs expected to be incurred. Such unit-specific Energy Market Opportunity Costs are calculated by forecasting Locational Marginal Prices based on future contract prices for electricity using PJM Western Hub forward prices, taking into account historical variability and basis differentials for the bus at which the generating unit is located for the prior three year period immediately preceding the relevant compliance period, and subtract therefrom the forecasted costs to generate energy at the bus at which the generating unit is located, as specified in more detail in PJM Manual 15. If the difference between the forecasted Locational Marginal Prices and forecasted costs to generate energy is negative, the resulting Energy Market Opportunity Cost shall be zero. Notwithstanding the foregoing, a Market Participant may submit a request to PJM for consideration and approval of an alternative method of calculating its Energy Market Opportunity Cost if the standard methodology described herein does not accurately represent the Market Participant’s Energy Market Opportunity Cost.

(b) For a generating unit that is subject to operational limitations resulting from (i) the physical equipment limitations of the unit, for up to one year, due to original equipment manufacturer recommendations or insurance carrier restrictions, or (ii) a fuel supply limitation,



for up to one year, resulting from an event of Catastrophic Force Majeure, the Market Participant may include a calculation of its “Opportunity Costs” which is an amount reflecting the unit-specific Non-Regulatory Opportunity Costs expected to be incurred. Such unit-specific Non-Regulatory Opportunity Costs are calculated by forecasting Locational Marginal Prices based on future contract prices for electricity using PJM Western Hub forward prices, taking into account historical variability and basis differentials for the bus at which the generating unit is located for the prior three year period immediately preceding the period of time in which the unit is bound by the referenced restrictions, and subtract therefrom the forecasted costs to generate energy at the bus at which the generating unit is located, as specified in more detail in PJM Manual 15. If the difference between the forecasted Locational Marginal Prices and forecasted costs to generate energy is negative, the resulting Non-Regulatory Opportunity Cost shall be zero.

(c) With respect to the Market Monitoring Unit’s calculation of the Opportunity Cost adder:

- (1) the Market Monitoring Unit shall provide a copy of the unit-specific inputs, results, and assumptions used in the calculation of Opportunity Cost adders, including any intermediate results, to the relevant Market Seller; provided however that the Market Monitoring Unit shall not disclose confidential data from private vendors, but will instead identify the sources of such confidential data and explain why the data is confidential;
- (2) the Market Monitoring Unit shall publicly post a description of the models and algorithms used to calculate Opportunity Cost adders, including all material assumptions, the name of the software used to make the calculation, and hypothetical examples to demonstrate how the models and algorithms work; and
- (3) upon request, the Office of the Interconnection and/or the Market Monitoring Unit, as applicable, shall discuss with Market Sellers the specific modeling assumptions and the results of the Opportunity Cost adder calculations associated with the applicable resource.

## **6. PENALTY PROVISIONS**

### **6.1 Penalties.**

(a) If upon review of a Market Seller’s cost-based offer, PJM determines that the offer is not in compliance with the Market Seller’s PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy or this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 and the Market Monitoring Unit agrees with that determination, or the Market Monitoring Unit determines that the offer is not in compliance with the Market Seller’s PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy and PJM agrees with the Market Monitoring Unit’s determination, or PJM determines that any portion of the cost-based offer is not in compliance with this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, the Market Seller shall be subject to a penalty. If:

1. The Market Seller ceased submitting the non-compliant offer either prior to, or upon notification from PJM, or the Market Seller reports such error to PJM after ceasing submission of the non-compliant cost-based offer then the penalty calculation will use the average hourly MWh and LMP for each hour of the day across the non-compliant period, as shown in the equation below. For the purposes of this equation, the non-compliant period is defined as the first hour of the Operating Day for which the non-compliant offer was first submitted through the earlier of: a) the last hour of the Operating Day for which the non-compliant offer was submitted (inclusive of all hours, even where the offer was correct, in between the same non-compliant offer); or b) notification of the non-compliant offer from PJM (inclusive of all hours, even where the offer was correct, in between the same non-compliant offer).

$$\text{Non-Escalating Penalty} = \sum_{h=1}^{24} \left( \left( \frac{1}{20} \right) \times \text{LMP}_h \times \text{MW}_h \times E \times I \right)$$

where:

$h$  is the applicable hour of the Operating Day.

$\text{LMP}_h$  is the average hourly real-time LMP at the applicable location of the resource for the given hour across the non-compliant period.

$\text{MW}_h$  is the average hourly available capacity of the resource for the given hour across the non-compliant period, where available capacity is defined as the greater of the real-time megawatt output and emergency maximum of the generation resource.

$E$  is the Market Seller error identification factor. The Market Seller error identification factor shall be equal 0.25 when the non-compliant offer is identified by the Market Seller without inquiry from or being prompted by PJM or the Market Monitoring Unit, and PJM, with timely input and advice from the Market Monitoring Unit, agrees that the Market Seller first identified the error. The Market Seller error identification shall equal 1 in the absence of a valid self-identified error.

$I$  is the market impact factor over the duration of the non-compliant cost-based offer. The market impact factor shall be equal to 1 if the Market Seller continued submitting non-compliant offers after receiving notice from PJM of its non-compliant offer, or if the Market Seller continued submitting non-compliant offers after notifying PJM of the non-compliant cost-based offer, or when any of the following conditions exist for any hour throughout the duration of the non-compliant cost-based offer:

A. The generation resource clears in the Day-ahead Energy Market on the non-compliant cost-based offer, or runs in Real-time Energy Market on the non-compliant cost-based offer and is either:

- (i) paid day-ahead or balancing operating reserves as described in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 3.2.3; or
- (ii) The marginal resource for energy, transmission constraint control, regulation or reserves.

B. The Market Seller does not pass the three pivotal supplier test as described in Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 6.4.1(e) and any of the following conditions apply:

- (i) The generation resource is not committed
- (ii) The generation resource runs on its cost-based offer
- (iii) The generation resource is running on its market-based offer and it did not pass the three pivotal supplier test at the time of commitment

C. The non-compliant incremental cost-based offer is greater than \$1,000.MWh

If none of the above conditions apply, then the market impact factor shall be equal to 0.1

2. In addition to being issued the penalty described in 6.1(a)(1), a Market Seller will be subject to a daily escalating penalty for each day beyond which the Market Seller continues submitting the non-compliant cost-based offer after notification from PJM, or after the Market Seller reports such error to PJM. Escalating daily penalty will be calculated as shown in the equation below:

$$\text{Escalating Daily Penalty} = \sum_{h=1}^{24} \left( \left( \frac{d}{20} \right) \times \text{LMP}_h \times \text{MW}_h \right)$$

where:

d is the the number of days, starting at 2 and increasing by 1 for each additional day of non-compliance following notification, and capped at a value of 15.

$h$  is the applicable hour of the Operating Day.

$LMP_h$  is the hourly real-time LMP at the applicable pricing location for the resource for the applicable hour of the Operating Day.

$MW_h$  is the hourly available capacity of the resource for the applicable hour of the Operating Day, where available capacity is defined as the greater of the real-time megawatt output and emergency maximum of the generation resource.

(b) All charges collected pursuant to this provision shall be allocated to Market Participants based on each Market Participant's real-time load ratio share for each applicable hour, as determined based on the Market Participant's total hourly load (net of operating Behind The Meter Generation, but not to be less than zero) to the total hourly load of all Market Participants in the PJM Region.

(c) Market Sellers that are assessed a penalty for a cost-based offer not in compliance with the Market Seller's PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy, the temporary cost offer methodology, or this Schedule 2 shall be assessed penalties until the day after PJM determines that the Market Seller's cost-based offers are in compliance with the Market Seller's approved Fuel Cost Policy or in compliance with this Schedule 2. Such penalties will be assessed for no less than one (1) Operating Day.

## **6.2 Rebuttal Period To Challenge Expiration of Fuel Cost Policy.**

Market Sellers who have a Fuel Cost Policy that has been immediately expired by PJM will be provided a three (3) Business Day rebuttal period, starting from the date of expiration, to submit supporting documentation to PJM demonstrating that the expired Fuel Cost Policy accurately reflects the fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method documented in the previously approved Fuel Cost Policy that was expired. However, if, upon review of the Market Seller's supporting documentation, PJM determines that the expired policy accurately reflects the Market Seller's actual methodology used to develop the cost-based offer that was submitted at the time of expiration and that the Market Seller has not violated its Fuel Cost Policy, then PJM will make whole the Market Seller via uplift payments for the time period for which the applicable Fuel Cost Policy had been expired and the generation resource was mitigated to its cost-based offer.

## **6.3 Exemption From Penalty**

(a) A Market Seller will not be subject to a penalty under Operating Agreement, Schedule 2, section 6.1 for utilizing a fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method inconsistent with the methodology in the Market Seller's PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy or this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2 if the reason for fuel pricing and/or cost estimation deviation is due to an unforeseen event outside of the control of the Market Seller, its agents, and its affiliated fuel suppliers which, by exercise of due diligence the Market Seller could not reasonably have contemplated at the time the Fuel Cost Policy was developed, such as:

(i) physical events such as acts of God, landslides, lightning, earthquakes, fires, storms or storm warnings, such as hurricanes, which result in evacuation of the affected area, floods, washouts, explosions, breakage or accident or necessity of repairs to machinery or equipment or lines of pipe;

(ii) weather related events affecting an entire geographic region, such as low temperatures which cause freezing or failure of wells or lines of pipe or other fuel delivery infrastructure;

(iii) interruption and/or curtailment of firm transportation and/or storage by transporters;

(iv) acts of unaffiliated third parties including but not limited to strikes, lockouts or other industrial disturbances, riots, sabotage, insurrections or wars, or acts of terror; and

(v) governmental actions such as necessity for compliance with any court order, law, statute, ordinance, regulation, or policy having the effect of law promulgated by a governmental authority having jurisdiction.

(b) Market Seller shall provide evidence of the event and direct impact on the Market Seller's ability to utilize a fuel pricing and/or cost estimation method consistent with the methodology in the Market Seller's PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy or this Operating Agreement, Schedule 2. Such evidence shall be provided to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit. Upon providing such evidence to PJM and the Market Monitoring Unit, and after receiving timely comments from the Market Monitoring Unit, PJM shall determine and notify the Market Seller as to whether the evidence sufficiently demonstrates that the force majeure event directly impacted the Market Seller's ability to conform to the methodology described in the applicable PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy. The applicability of this provision shall not apply for economic hardship nor obviate the requirement for a Market Seller to submit cost-based offers that are just and reasonable, and utilize best available information to develop fuel costs during a force majeure event.

#### **6.4 Temporary Cost Offer Methodology**

(a) As an option, Market Sellers may utilize the temporary cost offer methodology to calculate a generation resource's cost-based offer while developing a new Fuel Cost Policy in good faith for the following:

(i) Generation resources that initiate participation in the PJM Energy Market

(ii) Generation resources transferring from one Market Seller to another Market Seller

(iii) Generation resources that have an expired Fuel Cost Policy

(b) The temporary cost offer methodology shall be comprised of the index settle price, described below, at the PJM-assigned commodity pricing point multiplied by heat input curves submitted by the Market Seller, as described in Manual 15.

For generation resources that opt-out of intraday offers, the last published closing index settle price shall be used for all hours of the Operating Day.

For generation resources that opt-in to intraday offers, index settle prices shall be based on the last published closing settle price for all hours of the Operating Day , and updated to reflect the:

1. last published closing settle price, if decreased, for hours ending 11 through 24 for natural gas
2. last published closing settle price, if decreased, for all hours of the Operating Day for all other fuel types

(c) The commodity pricing point and index publication source shall be assigned by PJM in consultation with the Market Seller and with timely input and advice from the Market Monitoring Unit.

(d) A Market Seller may not include any of the other permissible components for cost-based offers that listed in this Operating Agreement, section 1.1.

(e) If a Market Seller without a PJM-approved Fuel Cost Policy does not utilize this temporary cost offer methodology to calculate its cost-based offer, the Market Seller shall only submit a zero cost-based offer.

### Ministerial Clean-Up Summary Chart

Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 1.7 and Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 1.7 (Parallel Sections)

Docket No.	Filing Date	Version	Order Date	Effective Date	Description of Clean-Up Revisions
ER24-1743-000	4/12/2024	27.0.1	10/3/2024	3/31/2024	No Clean-Up Needed
ER24-2398-000	6/28/2024	28.0.0	8/22/2024	8/28/2024	Missing revisions from ER24-1743-000, version 27.0.1 due to overlapping filing dates; Also revisions from 28.0.0 to OA, Schedule 1, section 1.7 are missing from Tariff, Att. K-Appx, section 1.7, due to clerical error.
ER26-xxx-000	1/22/2026	28.0.1		8/28/2024	Add revisions from ER24-1743-000, version 27.0.1 into ER24-2398-000, version 28.0.0; Also add revisions from 28.0.0 to OA, Schedule 1, section 1.7 to Tariff, Att. K-Appx, section 1.7 to correct clerical error.
ER25-1095-000	1/29/2025	29.0.0	3/28/2025	3/31/2025	Missing revisions from ER24-2398-000, version due to previous overlapping filing dates
ER26-xxx-000	1/22/2026	29.0.1		3/31/2025	Add revisions from ER24-1743-000, version 27.0.1 into ER25-1095-000, version 29

### Ministerial Clean-Up Summary Chart

Tariff, Attachment K-Appendix, section 5.6 and Operating Agreement, Schedule 1, section 5.6 (Parallel Sections)

Docket No.	Filing Date	Version	Order Date	Effective Date	Description of Clean-Up
ER23-918-000	1/20/2023	3.0.0	3/21/2023	3/22/2023	No Clean-Up Needed
ER23-1431-000	3/21/2023	4.0.0	5/5/2023	6/1/2023	Missing revisions from ER23-918-000, version 3.0.0 due to overlapping filing dates
ER26-xxx-000	1/22/2026	4.0.1		6/1/2023	Add revisions from ER23-918-000, version 3.0.0 into ER23-1431-000, version 4.0.0



### Ministerial Clean-Up Summary Chart

Tariff, Attachment DD, section 5.12

Docket No.	Filing Date	Version	Order Date	Effective Date	Description of Clean-Up
ER23-729-004	5/20/2024	26.0.0	7/18/2024	5/6/2024	No Clean-Up Needed
ER24-1987-000	5/10/2024	25.0.0	5/23/2024	5/31/2024	Missing revisions from ER23-729-004, version 26 due to overlapping filing dates
ER26-xxx-000	1/22/2026	25.0.1		5/31/2024	Add revisions from ER23-729-004, version 26 into ER24-1987-000, version 25.0.0

### Ministerial Clean-Up Summary Chart

Operating Agreement, Schedule 2

Docket No.	Filing Date	Version	Order Date	Effective Date	Description of Clean-Up
ER25-3469-000	9/18/2025	16.0.0	10/30/2025	11/18/2025	No Clean-Up Needed
ER25-3541-000	9/26/2025	17.0.0	11/10/2025	12/5/2025	Missing revisions from ER25-3469-000, version 16 due to overlapping filing dates
ER26-xxx-000	1/22/2026	17.0.1		12/5/2025	Add revisions from ER25-3469-000, version 16 into ER25-3541-000, version 17.0.0